

OVERSIZE

Gc
929.2
P651p
2033511

M.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION







INTRODUCTION AND PREFACE TO GENEALOGY OF
PINCHBECK FAMILY OF VIRGINIA AND
IN THE UNITED STATES

Va & U.S.

INTRODUCTION AND PREFACE TO GENEALOGY OF
PINCHBECK FAMILY OF VIRGINIA AND
IN THE UNITED STATES

2033511

This genealogy is really not a genealogy in the usual sense at all. Actually it is a compilation of all the notes I have collected, by my own efforts and with some professional assistance, on the Pinchbeck family in Virginia and in the United States. Most of the notes have been collected since April 30, 1944, the date of the death of my father, William Thomas Bennett Pinchbeck. Prior to that time I had taken almost no interest in the genealogy of the Pinchbeck family although my father had frequently expressed the hope that I would become interested and work on the genealogy of the family. I usually brushed his suggestions aside with the statement that the dead past of the family was and is of no consequence, that what really counts is what the family is doing now and may do in the future. After my father's death I regretted that I had not gratified his wish and become more interested in the family history while he was alive and could have aided me and enjoyed the results of my research.

These notes have been arranged in most instances chronologically, in some instances according to the correspondence I have had with various persons on family relationships, and in various other ways. I have published the full notes, letters and researches with the view that my own conclusions might not be accurate, or open to dispute. With the full notes other persons who may care to read these notes, or use them, may arrive at still other conclusions. The notes also offer leads for still other research, if any one cares to undertake it. I have found so many other genealogies to be open to question with no full disclosure of basic materials to prove or disprove the accuracy of the various family or individual relationships claimed to exist.

Apart from my own personal satisfaction, I have hoped that these notes may be of interest to other branches of the family of Pinchbecks, and collateral branchese of the family. The family has not been a greatly distinguished family in this country. In the main it has been a good, honest middle class family with many members of it enjoying less than middle class economic status or even a poor economic status. Apparently the family comes from a very good ancient English family from Lincolnshire, England dating from the days of William the Conqueror, 1066 A.D. I have prepared an extensive collection of notes on the English family of Pinchbecks. However, I have not been able to trace the exact origin of the first Pinchbeck, Thomas Pinchbeck, who came to Virginia in 1672. I have had extensive professional assistance from England in this matter and the researches continue at this time. It is still not clear as to the exact origin of the 18 year indented boy, Thomas Pinchbeck, who came to Virginia in 1672 and was indented to Colonel William Aylett, a prominent citizen. It is believed that he came from Boston, England, where the Mayor in 1661 bore the same name, Thomas Pinchbeck.

Many other doubts remain to be resolved. There is no documentary evidence that the second Thomas Pinchbeck in Virginia, the man who married Elizabeth Mascie of New Kent in 1720 or thereabouts, is the son of Thomas Pinchbeck, the indented boy of 1672, and the brother of Witten Pinchbeck. Such evidence as exists seems to justify the belief that Thomas and Witten Pinchbeck are brothers and sons of the original Thomas Pinchbeck of Bruton Parish who died in 1707. A similar doubt may be raised as to whether the third Thomas Pinchbeck (1725-1794) is the father of John Pinchbeck, born in ____? and died in 1824. The evidence in this case is very strong, however, that this is the case. From thence forward in the family relationships are clear and without serious question.

I wish to thank all who have assisted me with this work. I hope to exchange copies of this set of notes with them with the further hope that they may be able to assist me in new researches as well as to enjoy this set of notes. Sixty copies of these notes are being prepared.

RAYMOND B. PINCHBECK
Dean of Richmond College,
University of Richmond, Virginia.

17 May 1954

Rec'd Feb 28-1979

110042

The first part of the report deals with the general situation of the country and the progress of the work. It is followed by a detailed account of the various expeditions and the results obtained. The second part of the report is devoted to the study of the flora and fauna of the country. It contains a list of the plants and animals found, and a description of their habits and distribution. The third part of the report is a summary of the work done during the year, and a statement of the progress made towards the completion of the project. It also contains a list of the names of the persons who have assisted in the work, and a statement of the amount of money expended.

INDEX OF PINCHBECK GENEALOGY

PAGES

Pinchbecks - Outline of eight generations of Pinchbecks	74 ff
Walthalls - Nine generations of Walthalls in Virginia	78 ff

I. Pinchbeck, Thomas, original "industry immigrant" comes

to Virginia	3, 54, 57
Believed to have been born 1654 and died 1707--	3, 5, 54, 57
Gives deposition in York Co. 1688	57
Brings Negro to York Co. Court 1691.....	3, 57
Gives calf to Elizabeth Rogers 1687.....	58
Appointed Constable York Co. 1692.....	3, 54, 58
Arrests Thos. Hanford in York Co. 1700.....	3, 58
Deed to 100 acres of land in York Co. 1704.....	58
bought from William Batten	
Will recorded in York County 1707.....	3, 60
Luce, his wife, named in his will.....	54, 60
Buried in Bruton Parish Church Yard 1707.....	20, 60
Witten, believed to be his son, witness in York	
1697.....	3, 58
Thomas, believed to be his son (born ?-died 1745) ..	5

II. Thomas Pinchbeck (born ?--died 1745), son of Thomas P.

believed to have been born 1654 and died 1707..	61, 63, 74
Marries Elizabeth Massie in 1720.....	61, 63, 74
Has children, William, Thomas, Elizabeth, John, Anne,	
Sarah.....	7, 64
His widow, Elizabeth has land in Goochland.....	1, 64
Has a mill in 1728.....	62
Builds Church in Hanover in 1729.....	62
His son, John, has children by Frances Ann.....	7, 64
His son, John, inherits property in Goochland.....	64
His son, John, inherits property from John Massie...	64
His son, John, is executor for sister Ann P.....	64, 65
His son, John, is tobacco inspector in New Kent 1771..	67
His son, John, leaves estate in New Kent in 1782....	7

III. Thomas Pinchbeck (1725/6-1794), son of Thomas Pinchbeck (born-?

died 1745), is born January 8, 1725/6.....	64
Processions land in New Kent County 1751.....	65
Taxpayer in Henrico County 1782-1787.....	8
Children, Sarah, Anne, Thomas, William, John.....	8, 74
Served in Revolutionary War three years.....	9, 67, 68
His son, John, marries Polly (Mary) Rudd Apr. 2, 1795...	5, 69

IV. John Pinchbeck (born--?--died 1824), marriage bond to

Polly (Mary) Rudd.....	69, 75
Children, William, Nancy, George, Robert, John, named	
by executor.....	10, 75
Thomas and James, believed to be his children, not	
named by executor.....	10, 75
This John was great grandfather of William Thomas	
Bennett Pinchbeck & Henry Earnest Pinchbeck...	54
Henrico Taxpayers 1787-1790.....	8
Chesterfield taxpayer 1792-1824.....	8, 9
His will dated 1822 was probated in 1824.....	10
Listed in Chesterfield census by U.S. 1810.....	71
Served in War of 1812 in Virginia Militia.....	69

V. William Pinchbeck (1797-1860) married Martha Wilkinson, 1820...

Listed in U.S. Census for Chesterfield 1830-1840-	
1850.....	71
Census of Chesterfield lists his children 1850.....	71
Eight children listed.....	75
Taxpayer in Chesterfield County, listed as.....	9
Will and its probate in Chesterfield 1857, 1860...	10
Daughter, Martha's estate in Chesterfield, 1860.....	10

VI. Thomas Wilkinson Pinchbeck (1835-1893) born in Chesterfield...

Married Martha Elizabeth Robertson of Amelia 1860...	75
Had eight children.....	76
Listed in Chesterfield U.S. Censuses 1860, 1870.....	71
Business transactions in Amelia County.....	70
Served in War Between States	73

VII. William Thomas Bennett Pinchbeck (1866-1944).....

Married Mary Jane Walthall of Amelia, 1899.....	76
Five children of.....	76

1. The first part of the paper is devoted to a general introduction of the subject and to a statement of the main results. It is followed by a section on the history of the subject, which is of interest to the reader who is not familiar with the subject.

2. The second part of the paper is devoted to a detailed study of the properties of the functions which are the subject of the paper. It is divided into two sections, the first of which is devoted to the study of the functions in the case of a certain special case, and the second to the study of the functions in the general case.

3. The third part of the paper is devoted to a study of the properties of the functions in the case of a certain special case. It is divided into two sections, the first of which is devoted to the study of the functions in the case of a certain special case, and the second to the study of the functions in the general case.

4. The fourth part of the paper is devoted to a study of the properties of the functions in the case of a certain special case. It is divided into two sections, the first of which is devoted to the study of the functions in the case of a certain special case, and the second to the study of the functions in the general case.

5. The fifth part of the paper is devoted to a study of the properties of the functions in the case of a certain special case. It is divided into two sections, the first of which is devoted to the study of the functions in the case of a certain special case, and the second to the study of the functions in the general case.

6. The sixth part of the paper is devoted to a study of the properties of the functions in the case of a certain special case. It is divided into two sections, the first of which is devoted to the study of the functions in the case of a certain special case, and the second to the study of the functions in the general case.

7. The seventh part of the paper is devoted to a study of the properties of the functions in the case of a certain special case. It is divided into two sections, the first of which is devoted to the study of the functions in the case of a certain special case, and the second to the study of the functions in the general case.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION ON PINCHBECK GENEALOGY

	PAGES
Ansell, Rev. Dr. B. L. - Massie-Pinchbeck-Dudley families.....	61
Amelia County Records	
Thomas Pinchbeck marries Mary Ann Scott, 1825	11
Deed to land to Thomas Pinchbeck.....	11
Marriage, Mary Anne Pinchbeck to Isaac Sperry, 1835.....	11
Marriage, Abner Wrenn Pinchbeck to Maggie H. Carter.....	11
Marriage, Weldon I. Pinchbeck to Helen B. Hamner.....	11
Marriage, Virginia Pinchbeck to Cecil C. Anderson.....	11
Australia - Unlikely that any Pinchbecks there before 1778.....	73
Barbados, British West Indies- Letter on Thomas Pinchbeck of 1679 from Honorary Sec. Barbados Museum and Historical Society dated August 15, 1951.....	24
Bass, Mrs. J. T., Richmond, Va. on William Henry Pinchbeck family of Chesterfield County.....	31-36
Bruton Parish Church, Williamsburg, Virginia, First Virginia Thomas Pinchbeck (1654-1707) buried there 1707....	60
Burgesses, House of, Journals of 1771-1772 - Records of John Pinchbeck as tobacco inspector.....	1, 5, 63
Butterworth, Ivan, Dinwiddie, Virginia, high school principal, Letter ^s of May 7, 1948 and June 10, 1948 on William J. Pinchbeck relation to Butterworth and Abernethy, and Manlove families.....	71, 73
Census of U.S. Chesterfield Censuses of 1810, 1830, 1840, 1850 1860 and 1870.....	71, 73
Amelia County Censuses of 1830 and 1870.....	71, 73
Dinwiddie Census of 1860 and 1870.....	71, 73
Rowan County, North Carolina, 1790, John Pinchbeck..	56
Chesterfield County Records - Pinchbeck marriages, John, John W., William, Mary E. and Edward F. Pinchbeck....	5, 8, 69
Thomas, John, William, Sarah, Mary Pinchbeck, taxpayers in Chesterfield.....	8, 9
John Pinchbeck will 1822.....	10
William Pinchbeck will 1857.....	10
Martha Pinchbeck will of 1860.....	10
William H. Pinchbeck will 1883.....	10
Chester, South Carolina, Records of - Will of John Pinchbeck, 1811...	48
Christ Church Parish, Virginia, Family of Edmund Hamerton, father of PINCHBECK Hamerton.....	66
Clark, Graves Glenwood, Professor, College of William and Mary, Correspondence with - Letters on William Henry Pinchbeck family of Chesterfield, Nov. 8, 1945, Nov. 11, 1945, and January 26, 1948.....	17-23
Daugherty, Mrs. Ada Dunnavant, Chula, Amelia County, Virginia, letters on relation of Scott, Booker, Dunnavant, Robertson- Pinchbeck families, dated June 20, 1944, June 13, 1944, July 24, 1944, August 22, 1946, February 2, 1948, and July 1, 1951.....	11-17
Farrar, Mrs. Clay H. Deputy Clerk of Amelia County, letter on Pinchbeck family in Amelia, dated June 6, 1944...	10-11
Goochland County Records --Will of John Massie 1746 mentions Ann and John Pinchbeck.....	64
John and Ann Pinchbeck sue Samuel Gist....	65, 66
Deed of John Pinchbeck to Samuel Gist.....	66
Harwood, Mrs. Margaret Pinchbeck, wife of Dr. Garland Harwood, daughter of Dr. Charles H. Pinchbeck of England.	50
Henrico County Records - Thomas Pinchbeck, taxpayer in 1782-1787...	4
John, Thomas and William Pinchbeck, taxpayers in..	8, 9
Six Pinchbeck marriages in Henrico, Elizabeth, Polly, Frances Anne, Christiana, and Thomas.....	69
Hough, Mrs. Ann C. (Mrs. Frank Hough), genealogist, Richmond, Va., Report on Pinchbeck family by letters of Sept. 13, 1944, October 4, 1944, and November 30, 1944.. and other data prepared by Mrs. Hough.....	1-9

Massie, Miss Meddien, Paducah, Kentucky. Letter of Feb.10,1929 on Massie family in Virginia.....	50
Massie-Pinchbeck family relationship -genealogy of Massie family...	54 and 63
Middlesex County Records - Will of Edmund Hamerton with son named Penchbeck Hamerton, dated 1716.....	60
New Kent County records - John Pinchbeck estate in tax records 1782.	5
New Zealand, Government Statician and Turnbull Library, letters from indicating no Pinchbecks there now or in 1672, letters dated April 8,1948 and April 1,1948.....	24
Nugent, Mrs. Holl, Virginia Land Office, now Archives of Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va. Letter and notes on John and Elizabeth Pinchbeck, his mother, and their land in Goochland County, dated Aug.12,1944...	1
Palmer, Mrs. Mary C. (formerly Mrs. John Doneghy), letters on the New Kent, Virginia, Pinchbeck family dated Feb.28, 1943, May 4, 1944, June 21, 1944, and October 11, 1944, showing relation of her family to Pinchbecks of South Carolina rather than Pinchbeck family of Virginia.....	51-55
Perdue, Walter H. Clerk of Chesterfield County, Virginia, Letter on Pinchbeck marriages and wills in Chesterfield....	10
Pinchbeck (Pinchback) - James R. Pinchback, Columbus, Texas, letter of September 5, 1947.....	38, 43
Also letter of January 3, 1946 of James R.P.	38, 43
Biography of original James R. Pinchbeck of San Jacinto, 1836 fame as hero of battle....	45-46
Buck Pinchback, Conroe, Texas, letter June 2, 1944... also letter of January 7, 1946	37
Rube T. Pinchbeck, Beaumont, Texas, letters of June 26, 1944, Dec. 21, 1945, Aug. 29, 1944... and other information.....	39-43
William Thos. Bennett Pinchbeck, letter to Pinchbecks in Texas Oct. 15, 1897.....	41
letter of Aug. 20, 1918 & Aug. 21, 1918...	41
Lena Pinchback, Conroe, Texas, Sept. 23, 1944.....	44
Letter from Franklin Scott Pinchbeck, Oklahoma City, Oklahoma, Sept. 1944.....	45
Letter from Garland K. Pinchback, Jonesboro, Arkansas dated Jan. 14, 1952.....	49
Letter from William Pinchbeck, Miami, Florida, dated July 22, 1945.....	50
Letter from George Pinchback, Sr. Texas, 1859.....	56
Record of George Pinchbeck, Sr. marriage....	56
Eight generations of Pinchbecks in Virginia.....	74
Letters to Pinchbecks to which no replies were received.....	51
Mrs. Mary C. Palmer's statement on English origin of Pinchbeck family.....	52; 53
Sven's Index - Twelve references to Pinchbeck family.....	62; 73, 4
St. Peter's Church Records - Pinchbeck family.....	73, 4
Taylor, Pinchback, Pine Bluff, Arkansas, South Carolina branch of Pinchbecks, letter March 20, 1947...	47-8
Walker family of New Kent, relation to Massies and Pinchbecks....	54, 55
Williams, Mrs. Cary A., Enfield, N.C. letters April 9, 1930 and May 27, 1930 on William Joseph Pinchbeck of Dinwiddie County, Virginia.....	27-28.
Williams, Misses Julia and Willie, Enfield, N.C., daughters of Mrs. Carey A. Williams, on William Joseph Pinchbeck family of Dinwiddie County, dated Sept. 24, 1945 and December 15, 1945.....	28-31
Wilcox, George, marries Elizabeth Pinchbeck, daughter of John Pinchbeck of South Carolina.....	49
Wars - Pinchbecks serving in the military - War Dept Apr. 11, 1946....	67
Thomas in the Revolution.....	4, 5, 9, 67, 68
John Pinchbeck in War of 1812.....	69
Thomas, William and William H. in Civil War....	73
Raymond B. Pinchbeck in World War II.....	51-5
William and Mary Quarterly - Rev. Dr. B.L. Ansell on New Kent Pinchbeck family.....	61
York County Records - On Thomas Pinchbeck and family.....	3, 9, 57, 60
Searched by Mrs. Frank Hough for RBP.....	3

NOTES AND RESEARCHES ON THE PINCHBECK FAMILY OF VIRGINIA
AND COLLATERAL FAMILIES IN THE UNITED
STATES AND ENGLAND

Prior to the death of his father, William Thomas PINCHBECK on April 30, 1944, Raymond Bennett Pinchbeck took little interest in the genealogy of the family although he had collected a few scanty notes from time to time. Thereafter his interest in the history of the family was quickened and he showed a sustained and energetic interest in the history of the family. These NOTES are the results of this interest and considerable effort plus some expense.

On August 10, 1944, while he was a Lieutenant in the USNR on active duty with the Navy V-12 Medical and Dental Units in George Washington University and Georgetown University, Washington, D. C. Raymond B. Pinchbeck wrote Mrs. Nell M. Nugent, Librarian in the Land Office of the Secretary of the Commonwealth of Virginia, Richmond, Virginia, whose son had been one of his students in the University of Richmond, for assistance. Under date of August 12, 1944 Mrs. Nugent wrote as follows:

"Your letter of August tenth gave me great pleasure in anticipating a service I was so eager to render and so, with great enthusiasm and plenty of sharpened pencils and paper, I surrounded myself with our General Index to Land Patents, 1623-1774, Index to Land Grants, 1779-1803, French and Indian War Certificates, Revolutionary Bounty Warrants and Index to the Northern Neck of Virginia, beginning in 1690, including Deeds or Leases made by Lord Fairfax. My disappointment is commensurate with my eagerness and I must report utter failure, except for the satisfaction of knowing these records have been exhausted and that now you must depend on other source material. On the attached sheet you will note all I have been able to find.

"Mrs. James Pollard is the lady in the State Library to whom I referred. She has an uncanny memory and is most generous with her vast knowledge of genealogical information.

"Your reference to my son is far more pleasing to me than your kind expression of myself. I regret that he did not know you more intimately.

"Please feel at liberty to call upon me whenever I may be of assistance. With every good wish, I am

Cordially (signed) Nell M. Nugent.

"P.S. Sorry I overlooked mailing this last Saturday. 8/16/44."

The enclosure to which Mrs. Nugent refers reads as follows:

"ELIZABETH PINCHBACK Widow, 500 acres in Goochland, on branches of the Little Byrd; beginning at Massie's corner, in William Massie's line; on John Moss's line to Charles Massie. Consideration: 50 shillings.

THOMAS PINCHBACK Sergeant in the State Line, who served Military Certificates 3 years. 200 acres. Book I, page 529 17 February 1784.

JOURNALS OF THE HOUSE OF BURGESSSES, page 130, Wednesday, July 17, 1771. Petition of William Wilkinson and JOHN PINCHBECK, Inspectors of Tobacco at Waddy's Warehouses in New Kent County, presented to the House and read: that the said Warehouses were broken open the 8th of July last and 536 Lbs. of Tobacco stolen, for which petitioners had been obliged to pay.

Page 167, Saturday, 15 February 1772

Same petition.

Page 184, Saturday, 22 Feb. 1772

Petition of Austin Hewlett, surviving Inspector at Waddy's Warehouse in New Kent County, presented to the House: That in July last the said Warehouse was broke open whilst the petitioner and JOHN PINCHBECK deceased the other Inspector were necessarily absent attending their duty at Littlepage's Warehouse & 450 Lbs. of Tobacco were stolen. "

WORK OF MRS. ANNE C HOUGH (MRS. FRANK HOUGH),
GENEALOGIST, ON PINCHBECK GENEALOGY

Mrs. James Pollard of the Virginia State Library, Archives Department, handed the letter of Raymond B. Pinchbeck to Mrs. Frank Hough (Mrs. Anne C. Hough), 109 North Morris Street, Richmond, Virginia, and Box #2034, Richmond, Virginia. On September 13, 1944, Mrs. Hough wrote as follows:

"Mrs. James Pollard of the Virginia State Library has turned your letter of recent date over to me as her duties at the library are such that she does not have the time to do any genealogical work.

"As you probably know, practically all of the New Kent records have been destroyed save the Vestry Book and Parish Register and a few fragmentary records. However, there is some material in the surrounding counties and I believe that I can trace your Pinchbeck (line) from the immigrant down. In fact, one member of the family is found in York county at an early date.

The charge for examining the genealogical indices and making an outline for you would be fifteen dollars (\$15). This is payable in advance, then if you desire that I go more into detail and continue the search to a later date the search can be continued at the rate of one dollar per hour.

"Hoping that I may have the pleasure of serving you, I am,

Sincerely yours,
(Signed) Anne C. Hough
(Mrs. Frank Hough) "

On October 4, 1944 Mrs. Hough wrote as follows:

"In the Pinchbeck research I concentrated first on the York records and was able to locate Thomas Pinchbeck in that county in 1672 and from his deposition arrive at the approximate date of his birth. I examined the records for the years most likely to yield information as to this Thomas. Before examining the original records I went through the abstracts that we have at the Library as these often give a lead - then I searched the original records, some of which are not indexed.

"Mr. Thomas Pinchbeck of New Kent in 1722 was ordered to view the belfry so was probably a man of mature years and could have been the son of Thomas of York county although the latter names no children in his will. This is not unusual, however, as a man often provides for his sons when they come of age and does not name them in his will.

"It is to be regretted that the children of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck come in the years where the mutilation of the Register is so bad. They probably had children other than those named. In the photo stat of the original the name of the son undoubtedly ends in "id". There is an interval of eight years between the birth of Elizabeth and Christiany and a son John may have come in there.

"I examined the lists of soldiers who fought in the Colonial Wars but found no Pinchbeck listed and in the Revolutionary Lists under the name Pinchbeck there is only Thomas and as I say in my notes there were evidently two and possibly three of the name.

"There was a Thomas Pinchbeck of Henrico County head of a family right after the Revolution. By the time I reached this I had used the allotted time mostly on the York records.

"I would suggest that the Henrico records be examined and a careful study of the New Kent Tax Lists might yield further information.

"If after you have examined the enclosed notes you desire me to continue the search I shall be glad to do so.

"Thanking you I am,

Sincerely yours,
(Signed) Anne Hough (Mrs. Frank) "

CONTENTS
ORIGINAL ARTICLES
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

THE MEDICAL PROFESSION AND THE PUBLIC
The Medical Profession and the Public
The Medical Profession and the Public

lows:

" I. PINCHBECK

"York County, Virginia, Records 1672 - 1676, page 4.

"Court February 1672. Thomas Pinchbeck servant to Mr. William Aylett imported in the Industry is by the court adjudged eighteen years of age and is ordered to serve until twenty-four according to Act I. "

"York County Records 1690 - 1694, Page 20.

"Court April 14, 1691. These are to certify that on ye 29th. day of May last brought before me a negro who would not declare his master's name but since is found to belong to Mr. Oliver Green in Gloucester county etc. Proved in Court by Thomas Pinchbeck.

"Page 183.

"Thomas Pinchbeck appointed Constable for ye lower precinct of Bruton Pish. November 24, 1692. "

"York County Records 1694 - 1697, Page 505.

"Court February 24, 1697. Witten Pinchbeck being by ye Sheriff returned summoned on evidence for Jon Anderson pltf. against Manewell Disvedo deft. is ordered to be paid forty pounds of tobacco for one days attendance at Court. "

"York County Records 1697 - 1702, Page 379.

"Court December 4, 1700. Thomas Pinchbeck arresting Thomas Hansford to this Court.

"York County Deeds, Wills and Orders 1706 - 1710. Page 55.

"will of Thomas Pinchbeck April 29, 1707. Pr. May 24, 1707. Wife Luce, land, houses and personal property and at her disposing. Witnesses: William Pinketham, William Campbell, Charles Barker.

"Examined the following York County Records:

"Orders, Deeds and Wills 1664 - 1672.

" " " " 1672 - 1676.

" " " " 1675 - 1684.

" " " " 1690 - 1694.

" " " " 1694 - 1697.

" " " " 1697 - 1702.

"II. PINCHBECK

"Orders, Deeds and Wills 1706 - 1710.

"Abstracts of York County Records by William G. Stenard.

" " " " " Rob't A. Stewart.

"Vestry Book St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, Virginia.

"Page 186.

"Vestry Meeting September 22, 1722. Ordered that Mr. Thomas Pinchback and Mr. Stephen Moore come and view the Belfry. "

"Page 308.

"Vestry August 24, 1751. Thomas Pinchbeck ordered to process in land. "

"St. Peter's Parish Register, New Kent County. (Printed copy.)

"Page 441.

"William son of Thomas Pinchback departed this life June 1, 1722."

"Page 483.

"William son of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born March 8, 1721/2.

"Mary daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born April 19, 1723.

"Page 484.

"Thomas son of Thomas Pinchbeck born January 8, 1725/6."

"Page 485.

"Sarah daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born 7ber. 4, 1728.

"Page 486. "John son of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born April 28, 1732.

"Elizabeth daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born Feb. 4, 1730/1.

"Page 512. "Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Pinchb. 1734.

"Page 538. "Ann daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born March 3, 1737.

"Page 592.

"Elizabeth daughter of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck January 11, 1760.

Page four.

"Page 595. Christiany daughter of John and Frances Ann Pinchback born May 29, 1768.
...id son of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born February 19

"III. PINCHBECK.

"Photo stat copy of the original St. Peter's Parish Register. (Archives Department Virginia State Library.)

"Part I, page 129.

"William son of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born March 8, 1721.

"Mary daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born April 11, 1723.

"Page 130. "Thomas son of Thomas Pinchback born January 8, 1725/6.

"Sarah daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchback born 7ber. 4th., 1728.

"Elizabeth daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born February 4, bt. March 4, 1730/1.

"John son of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born April 28, 1738.

"Part II, page 3b.

"March 12, 1735 Sarah a negro girl belonging to Thomas Pinchback.

"Page 10b.

"March 13, 1737 Thomas a negro belonging to Thomas Pinchback.

"Ann daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born March 30 bt. May 30, 1736.

"Page 37b.

"Elizabeth daughter of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born January 11, bt. April 10, 1760.

"Page 38b.

"Christiany daughter of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born May 29, bt. July 10, 1768.

"...id son of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born Feb. 19, 17.....

.....daughter of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born Nov. 6, 17.....

IV. PINCHBECK

"In the back of the printed Register of St. Peter's Parish is the following: Appendix page 653.

"On a single sheet of paper, one of a number of original documents in a portfolio marked "Virginia Miscellaneous Religious 1606 - 1672" in the Manuscript Division of the Library of Congress, Washington, D. C.

"List of Freeholders.

"John Pinchbeck dead.

"There is no date on this.

"Virginia Tax Payers Other Than Those Listed In the First United States Census compiled by Augusta Fothergill and John Clark Naugle. 1782 - 1787, page 99.

"Thomas Pinchbeck Henrico County.

"Virginians in The Revolution by John Gwathmey.

"Page 626.

"Thomas Pinchback Captain.

"Thomas Pinchback, Serg't of Cav.

"Thomas Pinchback, Quarter Master Serg't.

"Bounty Warrants of Thomas Pinchback. (Archives Department Virginia State Library.)

"I do certify that Thomas Pinchback served three years in the Cavalry of the Virginia State Legion. February 16, 1784.
James Harper."

"Auditor's Account XXXL. Richmond, Virginia, January, 1786.

"For Interest on Military debt. Warrant to Thomas

Pinchback, S'g't February 13, 1783. 3 pounds 4s. 9d. "

"War 5, page I.

"Thomas Pinchback Sgt. Cav. 54 pounds. "

"page 152 "Thomas Pinchback Sol. Cav. 54 pounds. Feb. 13, 1783."

Page five:

"V. PINCHBECK

"Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, Volume 3, page 313.

"November 1, 1733. Petition of John Smith and Sarah his wife, John Darracott and Cecilia his wife, James Massy, William Massy, Thomas Pinchbeck and Elizabeth his wife, Mary Massy, Thomas Massy, devisees of Thomas Massy late of the county of New Kent, dec'd, setting forth that the said Thomas Massy having some time before his death taken up and surveyed four thousand acres of land being on the Little Bird in the county of Goochland and returned the plan thereof with the Rights into the Secretary's Office and supposing that the Patent had been passed in due form the 12th. day of January 1731 made his last Will and Testament and thereby did devise to the petitioners the said four thousand acres of land. To each of the daughters five hundred acres. That after the decease of the testator it came to be discovered that the patent for the said tract was not signed for some days after his death. And praying for avoiding any disputes that may arise touching their titles to the said lands, they may be allowed to divide the said tract and to sue out separate patents for their several shares thereof according to the will of the Testator. Petition granted.

"Obituary Notices from the Religious Herald. (Baptist).

"Page 265.

"Martha M. daughter of William Pinchbeck d. February 21, 1861.

"Henry Ernest Pinchbeck d. December 4, 1930.

"Obituary Notices From Richmond Papers. State Library Bulletin 14, page 210.

"Sarah Pinchbeck, April 28, 1835. From Richmond Whig. "

"VI. PINCHBECK. Chesterfield County, Virginia Marriage Bonds. (Archives Department, Virginia State Library.)

"Page 41. April 2, 1795.

"John Pinchbeck and Polly Rudd. Ann Rudd Mother.

"Page 160. April 10, 1820.

"William Pinchbeck and Martha Wilkinson daughter of Samuel.

"Page 276. August 12, 1839.

"Henry A. Clarke and Mary Elizabeth Pinchbeck. William Pinchbeck father.

"Page 469. December 22, 1847.

"Edward F. Pinchbeck and Elizabeth S. Moore.

"Page 489. December 13, 1852.

"John W. Pinchbeck and Rosabelle Cheatham.

"The Douglas Register does not have the marriage of John Pinchbeck and Frances Ann ----. "

"CONCLUSION: The earliest mention I find of the name Pinchbeck in the Colony of Virginia is in York County in 1672. At the February Court it is stated that he came to this county in the "Industry" and the Court adjudged him to be eighteen years of age thus placing his birth circa 1654. This Thomas therefore could hardly have been the Thomas of the Barbadoes 1679. From the York (County) records we infer that this Thomas remained in York. He later became constable for the Lower Parish of Bristol and made his will in York April 29, 1707. He leaves a wife Lucy all his property to dispose of as she wishes. It may be that he had already provided for a son Thomas or other children or he may have had no children. I find just one mention of a Witten Pinchbeck. The next mention of a Thomas Pinchbeck is in the Vestry Book of St. Peter's Parish in 1722 when he is ordered to view the belfry.

"I examined the printed copy of St. Peter's Parish Register and the photo stat copy of the original - of course, it is the latter that we can rely on. It is badly mutilated in places and some pages are gone. From this we have the children of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck as follows:

"VII. PINCHBECK:

1. William born Mich 8, 1721. Died June 1, 1722.
2. Mary born Apr. 11, 1723.
3. Thomas born Jan. 8, 1725.
4. Sarah born 7ber 4th. 1728.
5. Elizabeth born Jan. 4, 1730.
6. Ann born Mich 30, 1736.
7. John Born Apr. 28, 1738.

The first of the series of experiments was conducted on the 1st of January 1911. The object of the experiment was to determine the effect of the temperature of the water on the rate of the reaction. The results of the experiment are given in the following table.

Temperature of water (°C)	Rate of reaction (g. of gas evolved per hour)
10	0.12
20	0.25
30	0.45
40	0.75
50	1.20

The results of the experiment show that the rate of the reaction increases with the temperature of the water. This is to be expected, since the rate of a chemical reaction increases with the temperature. The increase in the rate of the reaction is more rapid at higher temperatures than at lower temperatures. This is also to be expected, since the rate of a chemical reaction increases more rapidly at higher temperatures than at lower temperatures.

The second of the series of experiments was conducted on the 2nd of January 1911. The object of the experiment was to determine the effect of the concentration of the solution on the rate of the reaction. The results of the experiment are given in the following table.

Concentration of solution (g. of solute per 100 g. of solvent)	Rate of reaction (g. of gas evolved per hour)
10	0.12
20	0.25
30	0.45
40	0.75
50	1.20

The results of the experiment show that the rate of the reaction increases with the concentration of the solution. This is to be expected, since the rate of a chemical reaction increases with the concentration of the reactants. The increase in the rate of the reaction is more rapid at higher concentrations than at lower concentrations. This is also to be expected, since the rate of a chemical reaction increases more rapidly at higher concentrations than at lower concentrations.

Page six: "As you can see the original gives the date of Sarah's birth as 1728 and that of Ann as 1736. These dates are perfectly decipherable.

"Undoubtedly John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck had other children than those named for it is at this point that the Register is so mutilated. This with the destruction of the New Kent records leaves us up in the air as it were.

"The Revolutionary Records give little information - they are usually just Pay Rolls. - but it seems that there were two or possibly three of the name Thomas Pinchbeck serving in this War. There were no others of the name. We have Captain Thomas Pinchbeck, Sgt Pinchbeck of the Cavalry and the Quarter Master Sgt. Pinchbeck. The record of the Quarter Master Sgt. is not at the Virginia State Library but I understand is to be found in Washington. The letters B. W. that you have in your notes are not initials but stand for Bounty Warrant.

"There was a Thomas Pinchbeck in Henrico County, head of a family between 1782 - 1787. I spent so much time searching the York records that I did not have time to follow this up.

On October 8, 1944 Mrs. Hough wrote as follows:

"It will be a pleasure to continue the Pinchbeck research for you - I never go ahead with any additional research without first consulting the person I am doing the work for.

"Of course with the early Pinchbecks we run into the New Kent records which were destroyed but I want to examine the York records further and perhaps we may find some deed or other legal paper to connect Thomas Pinchbeck of York with Thomas of New Kent.

"Rest assured that I shall make a thorough search for you and if at any time in the search I feel that it would be a waste of time to go ahead I shall certainly advise you.

"I have been in Washington for a few days doing some work in published material but am returning to Richmond tomorrow.

"I will let you hear from me as soon as I have something of moment to send you.

"Yours very truly,

(Signed) Anne Hough (Mrs. Frank Hough) "

On November 30, 1944 Mrs. Hough wrote as follows:

"Enclosed are the notes on the Pinchbeck family of Virginia. The name is an unusual one and had it not been for the destruction of the New Kent records we could have probably found much more.

"There seems to have been the one family of this name in Virginia. Thomas Pinchbeck of York County and Thomas of New Kent may have been related to the Thomas who was in the Barbadoes 1679. Between 1611-12 and 1679 there was a great exodus to the new world and many left England for the Barbadoes later coming to the American Colonies, while others came directly to Virginia. Thos. Pinchbeck of New Kent was evidently prominent in St. Peter's Parish for we find him mentioned in the Vestry Book from time to time and he married into one of the old families of that county.

"While we do not find any of the family serving in the colonial wars one Thomas Pinchbeck served in the Revolution. It was after this war that we find them in Henrico and Chesterfield counties.

"The tax records as you will see verify your outline. I have made a thorough search of the Henrico as well as the Chesterfield records. At no time did the Pinchbacks own any land in Henrico so it is evident they remained there a few years and then went to Chesterfield.

"If at any time in the future other facts regarding your family come to light, I shall be very glad to send them to you.

"Hoping that you will be pleased with what I have found, I am

Yours very truly,

(Signed) Anne Hough (Mrs. Frank Hough). "

"The first mention of the Pinchbeck family in Virginia is found in York County records at a Court held February, 1672 when Thomas Pinchback is adjudged by the Court to be eighteen years of age. From this date until 1707 Thomas appears from time to time in the York records. He is Constable for "ye lower precinct of Bruton Pish" Nov. 24, 1692.

"Thomas Pinchback dies between April 29, 1707 and May 24, 1707 the date of his will and the date of (its) probaton. In this will he leaves his land, houses and personal property to his wife, Luce, and at her disposing.

"The only other mention I find of the name Pinchback in the York records up to 1700 is a Witten Pinchback who is a witness in court 1697.

"In the Vestry Book of St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, at a meeting of the Vestry September 22, 1722, Mr. Thomas Pinchback and Mr. Stephen Moone are ordered to view the belfry. We notice that Thomas Pinchbeck is given the title Mr. which at that time would indicate that he was a man of some prominence. In the records at the Virginia State Library I find no proof that Thomas Pinchbeck of New Kent is the son of Thomas Pinchback of York, but this seems probably - the name is an unusual one and names found in York are in so many instances later found in New Kent. If he was a son of Thomas of York his father may have provided for him when he came of age and thus did not mention Thomas in his will. This was often done. Certainly in 1722 Thomas of New Kent was of age.

"Before 1722 Thomas Pinchback had married Elizabeth the daughter of Thomas Massie of New Kent county and the birth of the following children is found in St. Peter's Parish Register:

- "William son of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchback born April 11, 1723.
- "Thomas son of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck Born January 8, 1725/6.
- "Sarah daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born 7ber 4th 1728.
- "Elizabeth daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born Feb. 4, bt. March 4, 1730/1.
- "John son of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born Apr. 28, 1733.
- "Ann daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchbeck born March 30, bt. May 30, 1736.

"There is a petition Nov. 1, 1733 in the Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, from the Children of Thomas Massie, among them Thomas Pinchbeck and his wife Elizabeth, in regard to four thousand acres of land "on the Little Bird in the county of Goochland". Later we find John Pinchbeck inherited five hundred acres of land in Goochland call the Bird, from his mother.

"This John Pinchbeck, who was born April 28, 1733, married Frances Ann ---- before 1760 for in St. Peter's Parish Register the births of his children are listed as follows:

- "Elizabeth daughter of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born January 11, bt. April 10, 1760.
- "Christianny daughter of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born May 29, bt July 10, 1768.
- "----id son of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born Feb. 19, 17----.
- "----- daughter of John and Frances Ann Pinchbeck born Nov. 6, 17---.

"It is very probable that there were other children but at this point the Parish Register is very badly mutilated.

"In the tax records of New Kent 1782 there is listed John Pinchback's estate 99 acres. All other records of New Kent having been destroyed we infer this John is the one born 1733. In the year 1749 William Massie of New Kent made his will and mentioned his kinsman John Pinchbeck. In a petition found in the Journals of the House of Burgesses February 22, 1772, John Pinchbeck who had been an Inspector of Tobacco is spoken of as deceased so we infer that John born 1733 died in 1772.

"In the lists of Revolutionary soldiers we find Thomas Pinchbeck, Quarter Master Sergeant of Cavalry, and from his Bounty Warrant that he served three years in the Virginia State Legion.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
54 EAST LAKE STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60601
U.S.A. AND CANADA
OTHER COUNTRIES
BY POSTAL ORDER

First United States Census, 1782-7 there is a Thomas Pinchbeck of Henrico. We presume Thomas Pinchbeck born in New Kent 1725/6, Thomas the Revolutionary soldier and the above Thomas to be one and the same.

"In the Henrico Tax Records Thos. Pinchbeck pays poll tax from 1787 through 1794 when he disappears from the lists. There is also a William Pinchback from 1787 through 1789. In 1789-1790 Thomas Pinchback pays poll tax for himself and John Pinchback. It would seem that John was his son. He leaves the county after 1790. They owned no land in Henrico as shown by the tax lists and the Deed Books at Henrico Court House.

Henrico

"In the Marriage Bonds found at the Court House we have:

"Jan. 28, 1792. Thomas Pinchback married Frances Clark, daughter of B.

"Apr. 4, 1795. Thomas Pinchback married Sally Drake daughter of Benjamin.

"These are the only references to the Pinchbacks found in the Henrico records so it seems they were in this county only a few years.

"In Chesterfield County there are lists of Tithables from 1776 but the name Pinchback does not appear in these until 1792 when William and John Pinchback pay polltax. They are also found in the Land Tax Lists which tell us that John Pinchback's land bordered on that of Amy and John Rudd. We have the Chesterfield Marriages also:

"Apr. 2, 1795. John Pinchback mar. Polly Rudd daughter of Ann Rudd.

"Apr. 10, 1820. Wm. Pinchback (over 21) mar. Martha Wilkinson daughter of Samuel, dec'd.

" Henry A. Clarke (21) mar. Mary Elizabeth Pinchback daughter of William.

"Dec. 15, 1847. Edw. F. Pinchback mar. Elizabeth S. Moore, Widow of Frederick Moore.

HENRICO PERSONAL PROPERTY TAX LIST

	<u>16-21</u>	<u>Slaves</u>
1787. White Male Tithes over 21.		
Thomas Pinchback	1	1
William Pinchback		1
1788. Thomas Pinchback		3
William Pinchback		1
1789 Thomas Pinchback)		4
John Pinchback)		
William Pinchback)		
1790 Thomas Pinchback)		5
John Pinchback)		
1791 Thomas Pinchback		
1792 Thomas Pinchback		1
1793 Thomas Pinchback		
1794 Thomas Pinchback		1

CHESTERFIELD PERSONAL PROPERTY TAX LIST

	<u>16-21</u>
1792 White male over 21	
William Pinchback	1
John Pinchback	1
1793 William Pinchback	3
1794-1795. No. (These lists are not complete.)	
1796. John Pinchback	2
1797. John Pinchback	1
1798. John Pinchback	1
1799. John Pinchback	1
1800. John Pinchback	1
William Pinchback	1
1801. William Pinchback	1
1802. William Pinchback	1
John Pinchback	1
1803. John Pinchback	1
1804. John Pinchback	1
1805. John Pinchback	1
1806. John Pinchback	1
1807 - through 1819 - John Pinchback	3
1820. William Pinchback	1
1821. John Pinchback	4
William Pinchback	1
1822. John Pinchback	4
1823. John Pinchback	3 estate
William Pinchback	2

The first of these is the fact that the
 government has been unable to raise
 the necessary funds to carry out its
 policy of non-interference. This is
 due to the fact that the government
 has been unable to raise the necessary
 funds to carry out its policy of non-
 interference. This is due to the fact
 that the government has been unable
 to raise the necessary funds to carry
 out its policy of non-interference.

The second of these is the fact that
 the government has been unable to
 raise the necessary funds to carry out
 its policy of non-interference. This
 is due to the fact that the govern-
 ment has been unable to raise the
 necessary funds to carry out its policy
 of non-interference. This is due to
 the fact that the government has been
 unable to raise the necessary funds to
 carry out its policy of non-interference.

The third of these is the fact that
 the government has been unable to
 raise the necessary funds to carry out
 its policy of non-interference. This
 is due to the fact that the govern-
 ment has been unable to raise the
 necessary funds to carry out its policy
 of non-interference. This is due to
 the fact that the government has been
 unable to raise the necessary funds to
 carry out its policy of non-interference.

The fourth of these is the fact that
 the government has been unable to
 raise the necessary funds to carry out
 its policy of non-interference. This
 is due to the fact that the govern-
 ment has been unable to raise the
 necessary funds to carry out its policy
 of non-interference. This is due to
 the fact that the government has been
 unable to raise the necessary funds to
 carry out its policy of non-interference.

Page nine : CHESTERFIELD PERSONAL PROPERTY TAX LIST

1825. White Male Over 21 16-21
 Mary Pinchback 3 1 gig 1 harness
 William Pinchback 2
 1826 through 1829 William and Mary continue to appear. From
 1929 through 1836 we have only William Pinchback.

CHESTERFIELD LAID TAX LIST

1797-1798-1799.	John Pinchback	100 acres
1800.	William Pinchback	162 acres
	John Pinchback	100 acres
1801-1802	John Pinchback	100 acres
	William Pinchback	152 acres
1803-1804.	John Pinchback	172½ acres
	William Pinchback	152 acres
1805 through 1812	John Pinchback	172½ acres (bordering on Amy and John Rudd's lines 18 miles from Court House)
1813	John Pinchback	172 acres on Sapony
	Sarah Pinchback	37½ acres (Greek.
1814 through 1819	John Pinchback	172 acres
1820 through 1823	John Pinchback	172 acres
	William Pinchback	10½ acres - 4 a.
1824	John Pinchback	172 acres
	William Pinchback	10½ - 4a.
1825 through 1829	William Pinchback	10½ acres - 4 a.
	Mary Pinchback	172 acres
1830	Mary Pinchback's Estate	
	William Pinchback	172 acres

From the above list we see that John Pinchback died between 1823-24 and that Mary Pinchback, evidently his wife, received this 172 acres of land. After her death between 1829-1830 William Pinchback pays the tax on this land. William must have been the son of John and Mary.

REVOLUTIONARY SOLDIERS FROM VIRGINIA.

Auditor's Account XIII A 3.

"Feb. 13, 1783. Warrant to Thomas Pinchbeck for one years interest on a Certificate dated this day in full of the balance of his pay as a Quarter Master Sgt. of Cavalry in the State Line.
 3 pounds 4 sh. 0 pence. "

WAR 5, page 152.

"Thomas Pinchback Quarter Master Sgt. of Cavalry Feb. 8, 1783.
 26 s. 15d.

Voucher 1784. Bounty Warrant of Thomas Pinchback. I do certify that Sgt. Thomas Pinchback served three years in the Cavalry of the Virginia State Legion.
 Feb. 16, 1784

James Harper. "

"The above records are for the same Thomas Pinchback whom we later find in Henrico County. The Revolutionary services are copied from papers in the Archives Department, Virginia State Library.

"Authorities:

York County Records 1672-76, page 4.
 York County Records 1676-94, Pp. 20, 183.
 York County Records 1694-97, P. 505.
 York County Records 1697-1702, P. 379.
 York County Wills 1706-1710, P. 55.

"Vestry Book and Parish Register of St. Peter's Parish Register, New Kent County, Virginia.

"Executive Journals of the Council of Colonial Virginia, November 1, 1733.

"Land Tax Lists of New Kent County.

"Virginia Tax Payers 1782-1787.

"Revolutionary Archives Dept., Virginia State Library.

"Henrico Tax Records.

"Henrico Marriages

"Chesterfield Tax Records.

"Chesterfield Marriages. "

Page ten: LETTER OF MR. WALTER H. PERDUE, CLERK OF CHESTERFIELD COUNTY CIRCUIT COURT, CHESTERFIELD COURT HOUSE, VIRGINIA.

Under date of June 23, 1944 Mr. Walter H. Perdue, Clerk of the Chesterfield County Circuit Court, Chesterfield Court House, Virginia, wrote as follows:

"Replying to your recent letter, -

"I find from our fragmentary marriage records that on April 2, 1795, a license was issued for the marriage of John Pinchback and Pol-
lie Rudd, daughter of Ann Rudd; and that on April 10, 1820, a license was issued for the marriage of William Pinchbeck and Martha Wilkinson, daughter of Samuel Wilkinson. I find no record of any other marriage of a John or a William Pinchbeck until the year 1852, when on December 13, a license was issued for the marriage of John W. Pinchback and Roas Bell Cheatham.

"Our marriage record is very incomplete prior to the year 1850, and we have no records of marriages beyond the year 1773.

"The will of John Pinchback, dated July 23, 1822 is recorded in Will Book 10, page 273. It mentions his wife, Mary Pinchback, and a son, William Pinchback, and speaks of other children, whom he does not mention by name, and the number of whom he does not give. Mrs. Mary Pinchback, the widow, qualified as Executor on June 14, 1824, giving bond, without surety, in the penalty of \$10,000. On September 14, 1829 William Pinchback gave bond in the penalty of \$5,000, as Administrator with the Will Annexed debonis non of said John Pinchback, deceased. The Account of William Pinchback as Administrator of the Estate of John Pinchback, recorded in Will Book 12, Page 181, mentions Nancy Pinchback, George Pinchback and Robert Pinchback as children of John Pinchback. The appraisement of John Pinchback's estate, recorded in Will Book 12, page 3, shows a personal estate to consist in part of eight (8) slaves, varying in value from \$100.00 to \$383.00.

"William Pinchbeck's will, dated July 4, 1857, is recorded in Will Book 22, page 299. He mentions as his children, Edward F., John W., Thomas W., William Henry, Martha and Maria Pinchbeck, and Obedience Ann Mann and Mary Elizabeth Clarke, but does not mention his wife, who may have predeceased him. John W. Pinchbeck qualified as Executor. The appraisement of William's estate, recorded on page 314 of Will Book 22, shows a total of \$14,343.55 personal property, nine (9) negroes valued at \$9,450.00 being included.

"The will of Martha H. Pinchbeck, dated August 17, 1860, recorded in Will Book 22, page 484, makes devise to her brothers William H. Pinchbeck, John W. Pinchbeck and Thomas W. Pinchbeck, and her sister, Ann O. Mann. Her personal estate was appraised at \$2,635, including four (4) negroes.

"William H. Pinchbeck died in the year 1883 leaving a small personal estate which was appraised at \$635.00.

"I find no other Pinchback or Pinchbeck wills recorded prior to 1900.

"I do not do genealogical research, as such work requires a great deal of time and patience, and our limited office force here is fully occupied with the regular duties of the office. I would recommend that you secure a professional genealogist for a search and report in detail as to the persons you are interested in.

"Yours very truly,

(Signed) Walter H. Perdue, Clerk. "

LETTERS OF DEPUTY CLERK, MRS. CLAY H. FARRAR, OF THE AMELIA COUNTY CIRCUIT COURT, AMELIA COUNTY, VIRGINIA, ON PINCHBECK RECORDS

In a letter dated June 6, 1944 Mrs. Farrar writes:

"Stephen (her son) passed your letter on to me as I do most of the research of the office. I haven't been able to do the work yet - as I have been busy - but I find very little here. The marriage bond of Thos. Pinchbeck to Mary Ann Scott, daughter of Jos. Scott is recorded in 1825. This must be your great grandfather. The marriage bond of Thos. Pinchbeck to Martha Robertson must be in Chesterfield. As soon as I can, I'll look more fully into the history.

"Very truly & sincerely yours,

(Signed) Mrs. Clay H. Farrar, Dep. Clerk. "

On July 1, 1944 Mrs. Farrar wrote as follows:

"I find very little of record here concerning your family. There are no wills and we have no birth or death dates recorded here. The few marriages I find are enclosed, with abstract of two deeds. There are some mica contracts and a few other deeds which I am sure would be of no value - or I would enclose a copy. I am sorry not to be able to help you on your family line.

"With best wishes - Sincerely

(Signed) (Mrs.) Clay H. Farrar.

"You can send me \$1.50 at your convenience."

The above letter of Mrs. Farrar enclosed the following data:

"Marriages -

"Dec. 12, 1825 - Thos. Pinchbeck to Mary Ann Scott, Jos Scott, parent.

"Feb. 9, 1835 - Isaac Sperry to Mary A. Pinchbeck, Thos. Pinchbeck security).

"--- -- 1842 - Albert Stringer to Elizabeth F. Scott, Jos. Scott, Parent.

"--- -- 1833 - Robert Scott to Eliza H.S. Robertson, John H. Steger, security.

"--- -- 1843 - Thomas H. Traylor to Harriet J. Robertson, William Satchfield, Security.

"July 20, 1903 - A. W. Pinchbeck to Maggie May Carter (26 yrs old) (18 years old) Parents T.W. & Mary E. Pinchbeck - E.T. & Cora Carter.

"Feb. 26, 1937 - Weldon Irving Pinchbeck to Helen Boyd Hamner (29 yrs old) 26 yrs old Parents - W. D. & Harriet White Hamner M. M. and Maggie Carter Pinchbeck.

"Sept. 7, 1937 - Cecil C. Anderson to Mary V(irginia) Pinchbeck 21 yrs old 20 yrs old Parents - Hugh Edgar Anderson Bessie Johnshrubbaugh Anderson W. T. & Mary J. Pinchbeck

" Abstract of Deeds

"Deed Book 27, p.385, Year 1825 - Henry and Rebecca Bailey sell to Thomas Pinchbeck for \$375.00 86½ acres bounded by Sudberry, Jones, Booker and Dunnivant. His

"Witnesses: (Signed) Henry Mark Bailey (Seal) (Signed) Rebecca Her Bailey (Seal) " W. H. Rowlett Mark W. H. Scott

"Deed Book 43, page 313 - Year 1876 - "I Thos. W. Pinchbeck of Chesterfield County, to William B. Robertson, Trustee - for Martha E. - my wife - Permission to sell 107 acres given me in trust by marriage - for the benefit of her children, Weldon, Olwood, William T.B. Pinchbeck & Martha E. Pinchbeck.

"(Signed) Thos. W. Pinchbeck (Seal). "

LETTERS OF MRS. ADA DUNNAVANT DAUGHERTY, CHULA, VIRGINIA (Mrs. S. A. DAUGHERTY) ON RELATIONSHIPS BETWEEN THE SCOTTS, ROBERTSONS, PINCHBECKS, BOOKERS, AND OTHER COLLATERAL FAMILIES IN CHESTERFIELD, ANELIA AND DUNWIDDIE COUNTIES

Mrs. Ada Dunnivant Daugherty (Mrs. S. A. Daugherty), Chula, Virginia, was a girl with the mother of Raymond B. Pinchbeck, Mary Walthall, in Anelia County. They grew up on adjoining farms as childhood friends. Mrs. Daugherty was the former Miss Ada Dunnivant. She writes as follows under date of June 13, 1944:

"I rec'd your letter of recent date inquiring if I could tell you the relationship of the Scott and Pinchbeck. It goes back mighty far and a lot of it. The Pinchbeck that you referred to was not your grandfather. He married Mary Anne Scott daughter of Maj. Joseph Scott and Caroline Matilda Booker, his wife. She was the sister of Martha Elizabeth Booker Robertson - the one you mention in your letter. (NOTE: Martha Elizabeth Booker Robertson was the paternal grandmother of Raymond B. Pinchbeck).

"I know very little about the Pinchbecks. They were Chesterfield people. I think that your grandfather was related in some way to the Pinchbecks that married Mary Anne Scott.

"Maybe you don't know that the back ground of these people are the bookers, of which I have a record from 1623 up to the present time. You would be surprised to know what prominent positions they held in the early history of this country. You and I are descendants of William Marshall Booker that owned the place (on which)

1871
The first of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

The second of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

The third of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

The fourth of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

The fifth of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

The sixth of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

The seventh of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

The eighth of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

The ninth of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

"your father lived - the tract consisted of eight(8) hundred acres of land. His will was probated July 22, 1802. He left his entire estate to his wife Elizabeth. She lived a few years and her will was probated Dec., 1826.

"This Martha Elizabeth Robinson (NOTE: Should be spelled Robertson) married John Robertson. They had one son, Booker Robertson. He married his cousin, Martha Robertson of Mattoax. They had Booker Robertson who was father to Horace and Ivy (Robertson) (NOTE: Horace and Ivy Robertson were first cousins of the father of Raymond B. Pinchbeck), and your grandmother, Martha Elizabeth Robertson, married Tho. Pinchbeck of Chesterfield. I think if you will look in (the) Chesterfield Clerk's Office you might find out something about the Pinchbecks.

"The Scotts, Bookers and Robertsons have been closely associated. I found two old letters I am enclosing which I think you will enjoy - the one written by William J. Pinchbeck - he is the son of Mary Ann Scott - and Tho. Pinchbeck that you mentioned. You will note that the date is 1842. Can you find out where that Royall Baptist Seminary was located? (NOTE: On June 19, 1944 Dr. Garnett Ryland, Professor of Chemistry and Baptist Church Historian and Librarian, wrote Raymond B. Pinchbeck as follows on this question: 'The catalogue of the Virginia Baptist Seminary for 1842 lists Wm. J. Pinchbeck of Linviddle in the 'first class' (that is freshman). He did not return the next year. I can't understand the 'Royal' which must have been a student nickname. Please get the letter or a copy for our archives. Sincerely, Garnett Ryland.'). I have wondered if it had anything to do with Richmond College. The other letter was written by a Geo. Pinchbeck who had moved to Texas. It was dated 1859. I have misplaced that one (but) will find it and send it to you.

"I would like for you to have a copy of my Booker family of which you and I are a part. I have Elizabeth Booker's will too. It is very interesting. If I can get anybody to type it I will send you a copy of both. I've had a terrible spell of gripp and am very nervous. I am sure you will be unable to understand this rambling letter.

"I forgot to mention how the Scotts came in. Caroline Matilda Booker was your great grandmother's sister. She married Major Joseph Scott Nov. 10, 1803. I am glad to give you all the information I can on our family. I am very fond of going back in family history. Old Dr. Cheatham used to say there never was a blemish in the Booker family until Richard Booker married Henrietta Holt.

"Well, I will stop now. If I could see you I might give you more information.

"I am glad your mother is getting along nicely. Your grandfather father lived with my father several years and I feel like Mary is one of ~~our~~ family. I suppose she will live with some of the children now.

"With kindest regards,

(Signed) Ada Daugherty. "

On June 20, 1944 Mrs. Daugherty wrote as follows:

"I am enclosing the data which I have on the Booker family. You will note on page three(3), Item 5, there is where our direct line commenced with William Marshall Booker (when he) married Elizabeth. I have been told that she was Elizabeth Anderson. Her daughter, Elizabeth, born March 19, 1784, married John Robertson. They had one child, Booker Robertson. He married Martha Robertson, his cousin. Their issue was Booker Robertson and Martha Robertson, your grandmother who married Thomas Pinchbeck. You can go to the Clerk's Office and find your line from there. The lady that got this up was trying to find the direct branch. She is a descendant from Thomas Tabb Booker which you will note on page 4 item 9. My great grandmother was a sister of your great great grandmother, Elizabeth Booker. She married Joseph Scott. There is where the Scotts and (the) Bookers are kin. (Her name was Matilda Caroline.)

"I think you will be interested in Elizabeth Booker's will. You will note that she gave her son John Scott Booker the land on which he then lived. That is the place Nettie Worsham (Mrs. Wilmer Rudd) is now living. She gave to her son William H. Booker the place that the Berkeleys lived on. (NOTE: This place adjoined the old Pinchbeck farm on which Raymond B. Pinchbeck was born and raised to the age of nine. It was old Parson Berkeley's farm. The grandmother (paternal) of Raymond B. Pinchbeck frequently referred to Parson Berkeley, the Episcopal rector who living on adjoining farms prior to the Civil War and subsequently.)

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

"And most of that entire country belonged to her. Where your mother was the house place. The old house was burnt years ago. It was a very unusual house - the fireplaces were in the corners of the room. It was vainscoted with black walnut about 5 feet high all around the rooms. I reckon it was the oldest house in this country. It had never been out of the Booker family until the War Between the States. Then it was sold to a Yankee in which it changed hands many times since.

"I am glad you enjoyed the letters. You are welcome to them. I don't reckon any body would be interested but you and I, and I am too old to keep them. I think the Jefferson farm was a part of this Wintertan farm of the Booker's. Family history is very interesting to me. So many of my friends come to me to find out if I know their ancestry.

"I hope your mother is better. When she comes back I will try to see her. I don't know anything of her family, only this, they are the best people I have ever known. Your grandmother, Ellen, loved dearly. She lived at our house and I followed her everywhere, and think of her often now.

"Hoping you success and (that) these papers might be of interest to you. With kindest regards. (Signed) Ada Laugherty."

"(P.S.) If you want any more information write to Mrs. Geo. H. James 510 - 17th Street, Charlottesville, Virginia. She got this information from the Clerk's Office and she can tell you more than I can. I am enclosing the births and deaths of William Marshall & Elizabeth Booker family. You will note that Elizabeth (was) born on Mar. 19, 1784 (and) was your great great grandmother."

On July 24, 1944 Mrs. Laugherty wrote as follows:

"I received your letter and I owe you an apology for not answering sooner. I had company and as help is so hard to get, I just did not have the time.

"I thank you for the Pinchbeck genealogy. I was sure your family and the Thomas Pinchbeck that married Mary Anne Scott were related. The William J. Pinchbeck that wrote the letter was the son of Mary Anne and Thomas Pinchbeck. They lived in Dinwiddie. They had two children - Amelia Thomas and William J. Pinchbeck. Amelia Thommie married John Edward Young of Dinwiddie, and William J. married Etta Abbinathy (Abernethy?) of Petersburg, I think, and they had one son, Thomas. He might be living in Petersburg now but a very old man. Amelia Thommie Young had a number of children. I know of one that might help you, if he is living, Sidney Young, Postmaster at Butterworth, Dinwiddie County. We have not been in direct contact for years but he might know something of the family.

"I am glad the letter was of some use. I had asked several Baptist preachers if they know of such a school (Royall Baptist Seminary?) and (they) did not know. I thought the Baptist College was founded in 1832, ten years prior to this school.

"I am glad to have been of some use to you, as so many people seem to tire of family history. Old people never bothered about who they were, and some of them didn't know their grandmother beyond the first generation. We happened to have so many old papers stowed away. I commenced to look at them and found so many interesting things in comparison with the present and the past. I have old letters written during the War Between the States and old bonds as far back (as) in the 1850's. The people then didn't have what we have today. Yet they (we?) think they (we?) are having a hard time.

"I hope you will be able to find the missing link in the Pinchbeck family. I would be delighted to have a copy.

"With kindest regards, (Signed) Mrs. S. A. Laugherty."

On August 22, 1946 Mrs. Laugherty wrote as follows:

"You have wondered why I have not answered your letter of Dec. 13th and to thank you for the paper on the Pinchbeck family. I certainly did did enjoy all of it. It cleared in my mind things I couldn't get straight.

"I was taken sick soon after I got your letter and have ^{n't} been able to write or do anything much since. I have arthritis mighty bad in my joints. I am unable to walk now without crutches. However, I wanted to answer the questions you asked about the Pinchbecks.

"I reckon I am the only living person that knows anything about it (the Pinchbeck, Booker, Robertson, Scott families). What I know is from memory. I was so closely associated as a child with the Scott

[The text on this page is extremely faint and illegible. It appears to be a multi-paragraph document, possibly a letter or a report, written in a cursive or semi-cursive hand. The ink is very light, and the paper shows signs of aging and discoloration. No specific words or phrases can be discerned.]

"family. Mary Anne Scott was the daughter of Joseph Scott and Matilda Caroline Booker, a sister of your great great grandmother, Elizabeth Booker who married John Robertson. In 1825 Mary Anne Scott married Thomas Pinchbeck in the same house that I lived in when I was married. My father bought the farm and I lived there 25 years. Your mother can tell you about it. Her father lived with us when she was a child.

"Mary Anne Scott and Thomas Pinchbeck had two children, William J. Pinchbeck and Tommie Amelia, a sister born in 1839. William J. being the same Pinchbeck that went to school in Richmond in 1842. I don't know his exact age, but he was very much older than his sister Tommy Amelia. I don't know where they lived when they were first married but the deed conveying 86½ acres to Thomas Pinchbeck in 1825 must have been the land just across the public road opposite where Nettie Rudd is now living (NOTE: Nettie Rudd is the former Nettie Morsham who married William Rudd of the Chesterfield Rudd family.) Thomas Pinchbeck built a house there and had a wheelwright and blacksmith shop. The old well is the only thing left of the habitation. It was owned by Major Andrew Scott. The first house burnt down in April, 1887. He built again in 1891. That (house also) burned. The land is now owned by Harry Sheppard.

"Thomas Pinchbeck and his wife moved to Dinwiddie and there the children married. I think William J. Pinchbeck married Etta Abbanathy and Thomas Amelia married John Edward Young. William J. had one son. He lived in Petersburg. His name was Thomas. Thomas must have been a favorite name in the family. (NOTE: Mrs. Daugherty stated above: He lived in Petersburg the last I heard of him.) I reckon he is dead by now. Tommy Amelia Young had several children but we lost track of them. The only one I know of was Postmaster at Butterworth, Dinwiddie County. His name is Sidney Scott Young. You may be able to get some information from Dinwiddie Court House. I remember hearing the old people say they were not related to the Chesterfield Pinchbecks. It might be that is why Thomas, Nancy and Robert were not mentioned in John's will. Thomas that married Mary Ann Scott might have originally come from Dinwiddie county. It wouldn't hurt to look over the records. The Scotts owned land in Dinwiddie County. They might have been living on that. Sidney was living a few years ago at Butterworth Post Office right on Route #1 not far from Petersburg.

"I hope you can make some sense of this rambling letter. If it (there) is anything you don't understand you write me and I will try to explain it better. Wishing you much success - Yours truly,
"(Signed) Ida Dunnavant Daugherty. "

2033511

On February 6, 1948 Mrs. Daugherty wrote as follows:

"I received your letter with Mrs. Bass's and the Misses Williams' copy on the Pinchbecks. I should have answered before now, but the weather has been so cold I just couldn't get my mind on anything but the stove. I almost had to sit on that to keep from freezing.

"Thomas Pinchbeck and Mary Ann Scott were married at her father's, Major Joe Scott, in 1825. They had only two children, William J. Pinchbeck, the one that went to the Baptist Royal Seminary in Richmond, and a daughter, Tommy (Amelia), who married John Edward Young of Dinwiddie County. He lost his arm in the Confederate Army. William J. Pinchbeck and Tommie Amelia were first cousins of my mother's, Martha Scott Dunnavant. I remember them both very well.

"I think your copy to the Misses Williams has a few mistakes in regards to the Young children. The names of the ones I remember were Bert, William, Sidney, Laura, and Alma. She could have had more. We lost track of her after Aunt Betsy's death in October, 1882. The estate was settled in 1884. William J. Pinchbeck was living then at Kings Mountain, North Carolina. My father bought the place and there is where I was mostly raised. William J. Pinchbeck was a legatee and I have a copy of a quit claim deed in which he signed on the 17th day of June 1884. The only children I remember William J. Pinchbeck having was Thomas who married a Miss Goodwin of Petersburg. This Thomas must be the grandfather of the Misses Williams.

"Major Joseph Scott owned land in Dinwiddie and Aunt Mary and Thomas Pinchbeck lived there. The place was called "Red Hill" (and was) near Sapony Church of which they were members. William J. Pinchbeck was very trifling and I never heard of his owning a home.

"The only one of the Youngs that I know of is Sidney who was Postmaster at Butterworth, Dinwiddie (County). You might get in touch with him if he is living and find out about them. Thomas, William J.'s son, was living in or near Petersburg in the 1890's. I know

1851

Page fifteen:

"He is dead by now. Tommy Young died in 1893. She was born in 1839. The Misses Williams must be Tommie's grand children. I never heard of any of them from the family, only the direct line of William J. and Tommy Amelia.

"I had a letter yesterday in which Miss Julia and Willie Williams wanted to know about William J. Pinchbeck going to the Baptist Royal Seminary in Richmond. I just don't know anything beyond the William J. Pinchbeck and Tommie Young family.

"I have a number of old papers here, receipts, bonds, and so on, dating back into the 1830's. I was going to burn them, and it occurred to me that you might like to find out the way of life one hundred years ago. I am going to send them to you to go over in your spare time after which you can destroy them. They are actual facts and not fiction. The more I read them the more I was convinced that slavery was wrong.

"Give my love to your mother.

"With kindest regards,

"(Signed) Ida Daugherty.

"Mary Ann Pinchbeck died at the age of seventy in 1876, and is buried in the garden at our old place. If ever I could see you I might give you a better understanding of these people. Ida D-".

The two letters to which Mrs. Daugherty refers are as follows:

"Montgomery April 27th Apr 1859

To Mr. A. Stringer Esq

Dear sir

"I again drop you these few lines which will inform you that I am in tolerable good health my family are all moderately well at present (and) hoping this may reach you safe and find you with all your family well and prosperous. I wrote to you soon after I reached home and not yet receiving an answer from you have concluded to drop you these lines again which I hope you will answer as soon as you receive this. I have nothing of great interest to write. I got home safe nothing uncommon happening on the way. We had a very mild winter in Texas consequently crops are forward but on the 20th of this inst we had a light frost. I thought at first everything would be kild but its not as bad as was anticipated. I shall have to plant some cotton over and replant some - the corn will be set back some but I hope not materially injured. We are at present busily replanting. I have often thought of my trip to my native land and the many kindnesses I received and the favours and respects showed me. My reflections are pleasant. I respect you all and shall delight to cherish reflections that are so pleasant. I am particularly gratefull for your favours and do hope that blessings may attend your happy family. My best respects to Betsy and the children. Give my respects to the Scotts family. Tell Wm. J. to write me - him and Joseph both.

"I may live to come again. If I should live say next fall a year and everything favours I may come - though such things we cannot tell. I may be dead long before that time. Such things are common. But Albert I do hope when I am through with this life though Grace to join that company which no man could number. This life has been a life of heavy toil to me and I have been one of its busy actors until I am nearly worn out but I assure you I look forward with hope though the Redeemer and hope to win the prize. I know this world is not my home but I hope to have one of durability whose maker & builder is God. Albert it will not injure neither of us to strive for that country. Let us buy a lottery ticket perhaps we may win a prize.

"Corn is worth say 50 to 75 cts per Bushel Flour say 7 to 8\$ Bacon 12½ to 13 - sugar good 8cts - coffee 12½ - land is rising all sorts labor is high. Railroad is the talk in Texas. I am better pleased with Texas than ever its far the best country I saw on the whole rout to Virginia I am a full Texian its a fast country - I am pleased with the negroes I bought they are an exelent lot of young negroes I have divided them out with my children but they all are with me this year - with sincere interest for you and family and high regard for your future wellfare I subscribe myself your frd
truly

"(Signed) Geo Pinchback Senr "

Handwritten text, likely a letter or document, written in cursive script. The text is extremely faded and illegible due to the quality of the scan. It appears to be a single page of writing, possibly a letter, given the structure of the lines and the presence of what might be a signature or closing at the bottom right.

The second letter referred to by Mrs. Daugherty is as follows:

"Chesterfield County Va

Mr. Albert Stringer

Dear frd

" I am at present at Hephew Edward - Pinchback and expect to leave this evening for Bro Wm . After consulting with Edward I come to this conclusion he being somewhat scarce of Negro Houses proposes to take say half of the negroes the smallest you keeping the largest. When I return which will be say 10 days I will send for those at your House as they will be the stoutest and can walk to Edwards and will start from the Depot near Edwards by doing me this favour of keeping them say 5 6r 6 of them you will very much oblige your frd with sentiments of high regard for your present & future happiness I subscribe myself your frd with kind Respects to your family

"(Signed) Geo Pinchback Senr

"Decr 31st 1858

"Jany 6th 1859 Mr. Albert Stringer Dr Sir - Since the above was written the weather has bin so bad & roads that I have not sent until now. & as my uncle expects to start probably by the 15th of the month, I will take all of the negroes if you may think proper to send them,

"Yours very Respectfully Edw. F. Pinchback "

The undated and unsigned will of Joseph Scott of Amelia County, Virginia, referred to by Mrs. Ida Dunnavent Daugherty, Chula, Virginia, in her letters quoted in full above, reads as follows: (The original of this will was given to Raymond B. Pinchbeck by Mrs. Daugherty.)

"I Joseph Scott of the County of Amelia and State of Virginia do hereby make my last will and testament in manner and form following, that is to say:

"1st, I give to my son William M. Scott two negroes, namely, Hannah, a woman and Bug, a boy, with their future increase, which said negroes I now consider to be in his possession.

"2ndly, I give to my daughter Mary Ann Pinchbeck two negroes namely Peter and Patty, which said negroes are now in her possession together with their present and future increase.

"3rdly, I give to my daughter, Elizabeth F. Stringer, three negroes, Indy and her child, Monroe, and Maria, which said negroes are now in her possession, and their future increase.

"4thly, I give to my son Joseph M. Scott, two negroes, namely, Henry Scott and Sylvia, which said negroes are now in his possession, together with their present as well as future increase.

"5thly, I give to my son, Edward W. Scott, two negroes, namely, Ned and Nancy, with their future increase, which said negroes are now in his possession.

"6thly, I give to my son, Richard M. Scott, two negroes, namely, Armistead and Holley, with their future increase, which said Negroes are now in his possession.

"7thly, I desire that such part of the perishable property of my estate as may best be spared shall be immediately after my decease be sold and out of the money arising therefrom, all my just debts and funeral expenses be paid, except one negro which my son, William, shall elect out of my estate which said negro elected by him I give to him in consideration of his many kindnesses during my life time. All the rest of my estate both real and personal I leave to my wife Caroline M. Scott, during her natural life for her support; but should she think proper she shall be at liberty at any time she pleases to give up any portion of the perishable or personal part thereof to be equally divided among my six children, as named above, except one negro, such as my son William M. Scott, may select out of my estate, which said negro so selected by him I give to him in consideration of his services rendered during my life: and at the decease of my wife, Caroline M. Scott, all my estate shall be equally divided amongst my six children, as above named, the land to be divided amongst them by allotment according to value, and not sold for division: and should either or any of my above named children die before me or my wife, and leaving a lawful child or children, such child or children shall be entitled to such portion of my estate as their deceased father or mother would be if then living. Each of which specific legacy and portion of equal distribution, as above named, I give to my several children as above named respectively to them and their heirs forever.

Received of the Treasurer of the County of ... the sum of ...

for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

and the sum of ... for the purpose of ...

"And lastly, I hereby constitute and appoint my sons Wm. H. Scott, Joseph M. Scott, Edward W. Scott, and Richard M. Scott, and my two sons-in-law, Thomas Pinchbeck and Albert R. Stringer, executors of this my last will and testament by me made. In witness &c.

"I also give to my son Wm. M. Scott, in consideration of services rendered during my life, one negro, such as he may make choice of out of any remaining negroes belonging to my estate to be selected after the death of my wife, Caroline M. Scott."

(NOTE: Apparently the last paragraph above is in lieu of the provision on the same subject under "7" above.)

CORRESPONDENCE ON CHESTERFIELD PINCHBECKS WITH PROFESSOR G. GLENWOOD CLARK, COLLEGE OF WILLIAM AND MARY, DEPARTMENT OF ENGLISH

In response to the letter of Raymond B. Pinchbeck dated October 30, 1945, Professor G. Glenwood Clark, 110 North Boundary Street, Williamsburg, Virginia, replied as follows by letter under date of November 3, 1945:

"Thanks for your kindness in forwarding me the papers relating to the Pinchbeck family.

"Yes, Mrs. G. F. Pinchbeck is the wife of my first cousin, Garland Pinchbeck who is, as you know, the only son of Henry Ernest Pinchbeck.

"About 1938 I began to delve into the Pinchbeck genealogy but could not get very far. The court house records of New Kent County were destroyed during the Confederate War and I had difficulty in tying together certain loose threads. Those threads are still loose. The outbreak of the War caused me to lay aside any further work on this matter.

"I have an aunt, Mrs. J. T. Bass, living with her married daughter, Mrs. George Murdoch at 2900 Semmes Avenue, Richmond, Virginia. It was from her that I received most of the direct information I have. Mrs. Bass is the eldest and the only surviving child of William Henry Pinchbeck, father of the Henry Ernest you mentioned. If you have time, I suggest you get in touch with Mrs. Bass. She has visited many times the two Chesterfield homes of the Pinchbeck family, - the one near Winterpock now called THE "John Winkler Farm". This was sold to the Winklers by William Henry Pinchbeck some time after his marriage. It was the farm on which he and his brothers and sisters were born. Many of the Pinchbeck graves are still on this farm. There are few stones but Mrs. Bass can identify some of them for she herself was born on Winklers and lived there the first three years of her life, paying pilgrimages there later. She also visited "Cut Banks", the home that William H. Pinchbeck bought and worked until his death in 1883. It was on this latter farm that my mother was born.

"You are entirely right in your assumption that William Henry Pinchbeck was closely related to your branch of the Pinchbeck family. I have in my possession a leather note book containing entries made by my grandfather, William Henry Pinchbeck, on his trip to his Texas relatives in 1859. I enclose herewith a copy of a few of the entries that might particularly interest you.

"It is a family tradition that William Pinchbeck, father of William Henry Pinchbeck was born on the Winkler Farm near Winterpock. There is a further tradition that the Chesterfield branch of the family was descended from three brothers that came to the United States before the Revolution. One of the brothers is thought to have settled in New England. Two came to Virginia. One of these two never married and the other became the ancestor of the present Chesterfield Pinchbecks. Mrs. J. T. Bass remembers distinctly that her mother told her this.

"There is also a family tradition that the Chesterfield Pinchbecks were related to the New Kent and York County Pinchbecks. Unfortunately I have no documentary proof of this.

"My grandmother, widow of William Henry Pinchbeck, was always proud of the fact that her husband had served in the Confederate War just as his great grand father had served in the Revolution. Could this be a reference to the John Pinchbeck who married Polly Rudd on April 2, 1773? (NOTE: This date should be 1795.) It may be a reference to one of the three Thomas Pinchbecks of the Revolutionary period.

"I must confess I have come up against a stone wall in getting any proof of the Pinchbeck genealogy in my own family line beyond the John Pinchbeck who married Polly Rudd on April 2, 1773 - your notes say 1795. I am inclined to accept your findings, much of which I also had but still would like proof. Unfortunately the

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
DIVISION OF THE PHYSICAL SCIENCES
DEPARTMENT OF CHEMISTRY
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS 60637

RECEIVED
JAN 10 1964
FROM
J. H. D. J. VAN DER PLOEG
TO
J. H. D. J. VAN DER PLOEG

Dear Sir,
I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst. and in reply to inform you that the same has been forwarded to the appropriate authorities for their consideration. I am sorry that I cannot give you a more definite answer at this time, but the matter is being handled as quickly as possible. I will be sure to let you know as soon as a final decision has been reached.

Very truly yours,
J. H. D. J. VAN DER PLOEG
Chairman, Department of Chemistry

Enclosed for you are two copies of the report of the Committee on the Appointment of J. H. D. J. Van der Ploeg to the position of Chairman of the Department of Chemistry. I hope this will be of some help to you in your work. Please let me know if you need any further information.

"Pinchbeck family Bible, the possession of William Henry Pinchbeck, got lost after his death, the sale of "Cut Banks" and the removal of my grandmother with her four young children to Richmond. Mrs. J. T. Bass, about thirteen years old at her father's death, remembers often seeing that Bible and knowing that it contained much family history. But her memory, unfortunately, supplies no details about any of the entires that would help us. She does remember hearing her father speak often of his trip to his Texas relatives.

"Concerning the family coat of arms, there is only a tradition that it contained "three lions' tails". This would seem to tie up with the Ency. Brit. coat, rather than the Lincolnshire arms, a copy of which you sent me. I am not inclined to accept any coat of arms for the Pinchbecks until the American descent can be worked beyond reasonable dispute and then tied in with the English branches. I should very much appreciate a resume of your English data on the Pinchbecks if it would not inconvenience you too much to have it typed out.

"Was your father, William Thomas Bennett Pinchbeck, the son of the son of William of the William Pinchbeck who married Martha Wilkinson on April 20, 1820? If you can clarify this point, I should be much obliged. You may also be interested to know that Ann Pinchbeck, daughter of William who married Martha Wilkinson herself married James R. Gates and thus brings in another interesting family line.

"Yes, I am familiar with Manly's book on Chaucer. Sometimes, in a facetious mood, I claim to be a descendent of that man of law immortalized by Chaucer. But I have no proof of any such joking statement.

"Next summer I hope to have an opportunity myself to search the Chesterfield County records. Perhaps I may find something that has escaped the county clerk.

"By the by, the Thomas Pinchbeck who died in 1707, mentioned on the first page of your notes, is buried in Bruton Parish Church, Williamsburg, Virginia. That is the only item I can add to your notes.

"If I can give you any further information of the present generations of Pinchbecks, please write me. I have a practically complete history of the descendants of William Henry Pinchbeck.

"Pinchbeck genealogy

"I. John Pinchbeck, Born ? Died ?
married Polly Rud on April 2, 1773.

"II. William Pinchbeck, son of John Pinchbeck in I. Born ? Died?
He married Martha Wilkinson, daughter of Samuel Wilkinson, on April 20, 1820.

"III. William Pinchbeck who married Martha Wilkinson had six children as follows:

- | | |
|---|--|
| 1. Edwin Pinchbeck
Born ?
Died ?
Married Elizabeth Moore | 2. Ann Pinchbeck
Born ?
Died ?
Married James R. Gates |
| 3. Thomas Pinchbeck
Born ?
Died ?
Married a Robertson | 4. Mary E. Pinchbeck
Born ?
Died ?
Married first Clark
Married second Bowman |
| 5. John Pinchbeck
Born ?
Died ?
Married Rosa Cheatham | 6. William Henry Pinchbeck
Born Aug. 1, 1838.
Died June 28, 1883.
Married Martha James Bass
in Petersburg on May 18,
1865 |

"IV. William Henry Pinchbeck: (see other sheets herein)

1. Born August 1, 1838; died June 28, 1883. Married Martha James Bass in Petersburg, Virginia on May 18, 1865.

(a) W. H. Pinchbeck was in Mahone's Division during the Civil War and served in the Confederate Army throughout the conflict. Much of the time he was a courier under General Weisiger.

(b) William Henry Pinchbeck had the following brothers and sisters: Edwin, Anne P. Thomas, Mary E. John P.

(c) William Henry Pinchbeck's father was William Pinchbeck. His mother was Martha Wilkinson. The Parents of William Henry Pinchbeck were married on April 20, 1820.

1. The first part of the report deals with the general situation of the country and the progress of the work. It is a very interesting and informative account of the work done during the year.

2. The second part of the report deals with the results of the work done during the year. It is a very detailed and comprehensive account of the work done during the year.

3. The third part of the report deals with the conclusions drawn from the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

4. The fourth part of the report deals with the recommendations made for the future work. It is a very practical and useful account of the work done during the year.

5. The fifth part of the report deals with the financial statement of the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

6. The sixth part of the report deals with the general remarks of the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

7. The seventh part of the report deals with the conclusions drawn from the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

8. The eighth part of the report deals with the recommendations made for the future work. It is a very practical and useful account of the work done during the year.

9. The ninth part of the report deals with the financial statement of the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

10. The tenth part of the report deals with the general remarks of the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

11. The eleventh part of the report deals with the conclusions drawn from the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

12. The twelfth part of the report deals with the recommendations made for the future work. It is a very practical and useful account of the work done during the year.

13. The thirteenth part of the report deals with the financial statement of the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

14. The fourteenth part of the report deals with the general remarks of the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

15. The fifteenth part of the report deals with the conclusions drawn from the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

16. The sixteenth part of the report deals with the recommendations made for the future work. It is a very practical and useful account of the work done during the year.

17. The seventeenth part of the report deals with the financial statement of the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

18. The eighteenth part of the report deals with the general remarks of the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

19. The nineteenth part of the report deals with the conclusions drawn from the work done during the year. It is a very clear and concise summary of the work done during the year.

20. The twentieth part of the report deals with the recommendations made for the future work. It is a very practical and useful account of the work done during the year.

"IV. William Henry Pinchbeck (continued)

2. The brothers and sisters of William Henry Pinchbeck married as follows:

Edwin married Elizabeth Moore.

Anne P. married James R. Gates

Thomas married _____ Robertson

Mary E. married first _____ Clark
second _____ Bowman

John P. married Rosa Cheatham.

3. The father of William Pinchbeck, father of William Henry Pinchbeck was John Pinchbeck; he married Polly Rudd April 2, 1773. (NOTE: This should be 1795.)

4. William Henry Pinchbeck married Martha James Bass on May 18, 1865 and had by her a number of children that died in infancy, usually within the first or second year of birth. Four did survive and marry.

a. Eva Thomas Pinchbeck, born Jan. 18, 1870. She married James T. Bass on April 14, 1886. She has children and grandchildren. Mrs. J.T. Bass is still alive, the sole surviving child of William Henry Pinchbeck.

b. Lillie W. Pinchbeck, born March 1, 1872; she married George W. Propst. Their children and grandchildren are alive.

c. Bettie Obedience Pinchbeck, born June 25, 1873, married Edward Graves Clark on July 27, 1893. There are three surviving children and many grandchildren of this marriage. Graves Glenwood Clark is but one of the surviving sons.

d. Henry Ernest Pinchbeck, born March 12, 1878; married Annie May Robinson. He left one son and three daughters; all of whom have married and produced issue.

e. If you are interested in the grand-children and great grand children of any of these four marriages I can supply you with any data you may want.

"The old Pinchbeck homestead is located near Winterpock, Virginia. William Henry Pinchbeck's farm was on the Appomattox River. This homestead was left to William Henry Pinchbeck and his sister, Anne Pinchbeck by their parents. Apparently William Henry Pinchbeck bought his sister Anne's interest in the place for when William Henry Pinchbeck sold the place to John Winkler, the deed of transfer was signed only by William Henry Pinchbeck and his wife. This farm near Winterpock is still in the possession of the Winkler family. It was on this farm that William Henry Pinchbeck was himself born; he lived on this farm for a few years after his marriage to Martha James Bass. And it was on this same farm that William Henry Pinchbeck's oldest and (in 1945) still surviving daughter was born.

"In the Pinchbeck cemetery on the Winkler Farm (now so named) are buried both William Henry Pinchbeck, his two parents and several of his brothers and sisters. The graveyard is now overgrown with weeds and there are few stones. There is, however, or was (in 1937) a small stone for one of the granddaughters of John Pinchbeck. In 1873 William Henry Pinchbeck sold the old Pinchbeck farm (now Winklers) near Winterpock and bought a farm called "Cut Banks" on Appomattox River from a Mr. Trueheart.

"Graves Glenwood Clark, grandson of William Henry Pinchbeck through his mother, Bettie Obedience Pinchbeck, daughter of William Henry Pinchbeck, has in his possession, (November 3, 1945) leather notebook which was once the property of William Henry Pinchbeck.

"In April, 1859 William Henry Pinchbeck set out to visit his relatives in Texas. These are unnamed in the notebook except for one name later mentioned.

"Here are a few sample entries copied from that notebook.

"1. Arrived Knoxville Saturday morning 1/2 past 9 o'clock. Tennessee. Arrived at Dalton, Georgia at 4 o'clock Saturday evening.

"2. May 1st, 1859. Arrived at Montgomery, Alabama, at 12 o'clock and at 3 o'clock took boat for Mobile (sic) down Alabama River.

"3. May 2nd and 3. on the same boat on the Alabama River. Took Steamboat at Mobile for New Orleans., across the lake. To Galveston.

"4. May 4, 1859. Took (word illegible) Company steamer for Galveston

1871

Jan 1st

Feb 1st

Mar 1st

Apr 1st

May 1st

Jun 1st

Jul 1st

Aug 1st

Sep 1st

Oct 1st

Nov 1st

Dec 1st

1872

Jan 1st

Feb 1st

Mar 1st

Apr 1st

May 1st

Jun 1st

Jul 1st

Aug 1st

Sep 1st

Oct 1st

Nov 1st

Dec 1st

Page twenty:

- "5. On the same page as the entry above, is a tabulated account of railroad fares, steamer fares, meals, etc. from Richmond, Virginia to Houston, Texas. The amount totals \$67.85.
- "6. There follows, after the last entry, a number of blank pages. Then suddenly on a page by itself occurs this entry: "Wm. H. Pinchbeck commenced work for George Pinchbeck May the 16th, 1859"
- "7. After a break of several pages, there is an entry: "December 13, Left George Pinchbeck on Tuesday morning, arrived in Houston about 3 P. M. Arrived at H." (Query - Mobile? G.G.C.)
- "8. On various dates in the 1860's there are accounts due W. H. Pinchbeck from various persons and notations of accounts W. H. P. owes others. There are several mentions of "W. H. Pinchbeck in account with Gates and Pinchbeck". (Query: Is this Pinchbeck the younger brother John mentioned in Family tradition?) The firm was probably in Chesterfield County.
- "9. Last entry "Friday the 12th of May, 1865 to get license to be married (to) Miss Mattie G. Baps, Powhatan Co., Va."

"NOTE by G.G. Clark: The nature of the work that William Henry Pinchbeck did in Texas for George Pinchbeck mentioned in note 6 above can, with fair accuracy, be taken to be cabinet work. My grandfather as a hobby, made a number of pieces of fine mahogany furniture. I myself have an end table he made. My aunt, Mrs. J. T. Bass, has another table and Garland Pinchbeck, son Ernest Pinchbeck, only son of William H. Pinchbeck, has a desk and a table made by W. H. Pinchbeck.

"William Henry Pinchbeck's Notebook. On the back fly leaf of the notebook there is this entry in what my grandmother, wife of the said William Henry Pinchbeck, declared to be her husband's handwriting:

"NOTICE: W. H. P.

"Since man to man is so unjust
I scarcely know in whom to trust
I have trusted many to my sorrow
So PAY today and TRUST tomorrow

"Taken from a boat on the Mobile Bay, May 3, 1859. "

"Please permit me to apologize for my atrocious typing. When I come to the type machine after a heavy day's work, I am more inaccurate than ever. I seem to have tried myself on this opus.

"Naturally, I am proud of my connection with the University of Richmond. At the first opportunity that offers itself I shall certainly avail myself of your kin" invitation and look you up. My trips to Richmond are usually very hurried affairs because I am in the classroom every day except Sunday and can get away only in the late afternoons.

"Meantime, I suggest that you get in touch with my aunt, Mrs. J. T. Bass, 2900 Semmes Avenue. She is the greatest authority on the Pinchbeck family I know.

"May I keep your typed notes for my own collection?

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) G. Glenwood Clark"

"P.S. Please don't hesitate to write me again if I have anything that may interest you."

On November 8, 1945 Professor G. Glenwood Clark wrote as follows:

"There is not a great deal of additional information I can give you about the Pinchbeck family. Here are a few points that may be of service.

"(1). I called upon the Rev. Dr. Craighill, Rector of Bruton Parish Church, in an effort to locate more material about the Thomas Pinchbeck buried in Bruton Churchyard. The church records for 1707 are extremely scanty. There is only the record of some half dozen burials. Under 1707 the second name listed as buried in the graveyard is Thomas Pinchbeck. There is nothing more. We searched the graves registry of all known graves for many years back. No trace of any stone at any time to Thomas Pinchbeck. I doubt if any existed. By 1735-40, the churchyard was filled to capacity and new burials thereafter encroached upon earlier burials. As Dr. Craighill said, "after 1740, they must have buried the dead in layers upon the previous corpses." You will find in Dr. W.A.R. Godwin's Book, "Record of Bruton Parish Church", printed by Dietz, Richmond, a printed copy of the burial records for 1707.

"(2) I have no proof of any sort to answer your questions 1, 2, and 3 of November 5th, 1945 letter. I have, from various sources, compiled substantially what you have in your notes about the first three generations of Pinchbecks. But I have never been able to get a link between Thomas of York and Witten and Thomas. I assume that the three Revolutionary veterans were one and the same man. But I have no proof and no records. I assume without proof, that Thomas, son of Thomas and Elizabeth Massie, was the father of the John who married Polly Rud. (By the way, in all papers I have and all references to her from family tradition, etc. the name of Miss Rudd is always spelled "POLLY".)

"(3) So far as I know, the children of John and Polly Rudd are as you list them. I have only a James and a John as children of this marriage. Your other names are new to me but I have no reason to doubt that they are correct.

"(4) I can verify some data about the children of William Pinchbeck who married Martha Wilkinson on April 20, 1820 and died in 1860 (I do not have month or day). According to the data I have the Children of this couple were

- a. Edwin (Is this your Edward F.?) no dates, who married Mrs. Elizabeth S. Moore, a widow.
- b. Anne, no dates, who married James R. Gates. Annie Pinchbeck and James R. Gates had a son, Edward, who was alive as late as 1938. Mrs. J. T. Bass should be able to help you here as her husband was related to the Gates family. On the other sheet with this I am sending you a chart that will show something of this connection.
- c. Thomas Wilkinson Pinchbeck, born March, 1835, died January 25, 1893, married Martha Elizabeth Robertson in 1860(?)
- d. Mary Elizabeth Pinchbeck married H. A. Clark, and later Bowman.
- e. John W. Pinchbeck, no dates, married Rosa Belle Cheatham. As a very young child, I (G. G. Clark) met some of these Cheathams who were introduced to me as distant cousins. Again Mrs. J. T. Bass should be able to supply a few leads here that may lead to additional information. By all means, I suggest a personal interview with Mrs. J. T. Bass.
- f. William Henry Pinchbeck -- concerning whom I have already given you all information I possess.

"I am sorry I can give you no more specific help. If anything in these notes or in the material I am attaching to it, create any questions in your mind that I may be able to clarify, please write me again.

"I am enclosing some stray notes of families allied to the Pinchbecks. Some of these lines have descendants now living in Richmond. The War and press of other matters united to prevent me from following up some clues that should lead to the unearthing of additional Pinchbeck material. I shall, of course, at first convenient opportunity try to explore these possibilities myself. If I can find anything of interest to you, I shall be happy to forward such items to you.

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) G. Glenwood Clark."

"The children of William Henry Pinchbeck; born August 1, 1838; married Martha James Bass, May 18, 1865; died June 28, 1883. Of this marriage, four children lived to maturity, married and had issue. The four children were:

- "1. Eva Thomas Pinchbeck, born January 18, 1870; married James T. Bass on April 14, 1886. Eva Thomas Pinchbeck Bass had two children:
 - a. Elmond L. Bass - he married Miss Jessie Jacob of Richmond, Virginia, and had by her, three daughters: Elizabeth Clay Bass; Martha Blair Bass; and Janette Baird Bass.
 - b. Elise, married George T. Murdock; they have three children: Evelyn Page Murdock; Franklin Murdock and James Richard Murdock. All three of these last are married and have children.
- "2. Lillie William Pinchbeck, born March 1, 1872; died December 23, 1934; married George W. Propst on December 30, 1891. She had three children by this marriage:
 - a. Edna Earl Propst who married Frank E. Kennedy; both are now living and have two sons, Frank L. and George Wilson.
 - b. Curtis, now married but childless.
 - c. Vernelle; married and with two daughters.

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

"3. Bettie Obedience Pinchbeck, born June 25, 1873; died August 31, 1921. She married Edward Graves Clark of New Kent and Richmond on July 27, 1893. She had four children and twin daughters who died within six months of their birth in 1913.

- a. Graves Glenwood Clark, born Richmond, Va., April 19, 1894. He married Lena Garland Gary of Richmond on September 8, 1926. They have one son, Edward Gary Clark, born December 23, 1927.
- b. Lillie Coralise Clark, born March 1, 1897; married John William Hill of Newport News, Virginia, on October 22, 1919. They have three children. 1) Mildred Ann Hill, born Nov. 17, 1920; 2) John Edward Hills, born July 1, 1924; and 3) James Wesley Hill, born September 3, 1926. All three of these children are living but unmarried as of November 8, 1945.
- c. Garland Courtney Clark, born December 29, 1899; married Virginia Reed Walker of Richmond, on October 12, 1920. They have four children; 1) Virginia Courtney, born Oct. 7, 1921; 2) Bettie Lee Clark; 3) Garland Courtney (son) and 4) Lilly Coralise. All are alive but unmarried as of November 8, 1945.

"The children of William Henry Pinchbeck - born August 1, 1838; died June 28, 1883; married Martha James Bass on May 18, 1865.

"4. Henry Ernest Pinchbeck (only son of William Henry Pinchbeck) born March 12, 1878; died in 1931; married Annie May Robertson on October 3, 1899. Henry Ernest Pinchbeck had four children:

- a. Eloise - born July 26, 1900, married Robert B. Carter and has two children.
- b. Lura, born September 19, 1902; married C. W. Bowry.
- c. Garland (only son) born February 6, 1906, married Dorothy Motley and by her has a daughter, Virginia Pinchbeck.
- d. Mattie May Pinchbeck, born May 11, 1908, married (Mrs. J. T. Bass can give you the husband and the names of her children)

"Tree of Martha James Bass who married William Henry Pinchbeck on May 18, 1865.

"1. Thomas Bass married Mary (?) Mary died Feb. 4, 1818. died April 6, 1832.

"2. Robert Bass, son of Thomas Married Martha E. Gates, daughter of James R. and Judith Gates. Robert was married three times and sired 21 children by the three different unions.

"3. The children of Robert Bass by his second marriage to Martha E. Gates were:

- | | | |
|---|--|--|
| c. Rozina
Born Aug. 15, 1828
Died July 11, 1831 | B. Robert E.
Born March 17, 1831
Died July 20, 1908 | E. Judith F.
Born May 22, 1833.
Died Aug. 20, 1834 |
| d. James T.
Born Aug. 12, 1834
Died Aug. 8, 1862 | e. Francis B.
Born Jan. 31, 1836.
Died June 10, 1865. | f. Emmett A.
Born Oct. 8, 1837.
Died July 27, 1839. |
| g. Sydney B.
Born Jan. 18, 1840
Died?
Married Minnie Bruce | h. Martha James
Born March 16, 1841
Died July 1, 1915
Married William Henry Pinchbeck | i. Union S.
Born July 19, 1842
Died July 26, 1863 |
| j. Virginia E.
Born April 15, 1844
Died June 24, 1860 | K. Watson E.
Born Feb. 9, 1846
Died ?
Married Betty Bruce Gates. | l. Judith E.
Born Dec. 30, 1850
Died ?
Married T. Marion Winfree. |

"NOTE to Dr. Raymond B. Pinchbeck: Bettie Bruce Gates who married Watson E. Bass, (k) above, is related to the James R. Gates who married Obedience Ann Pinchbeck, daughter of William Pinchbeck and Martha Wilkinson, "V" Generation in your notes. Again, Mrs. J. T. Bass of Richmond is the person who can put you in touch with surviving members of the Gates family who may have some Pinchbeck data entered in family Bibles, etc. It is a lead worth exploring.

On January 26, 1948 Professor G. Glenwood Clark again wrote as follows:

"Thank you very much for your cordial letter of December 27, 1947 enclosing (for) me additional material on the Pinchbeck family.

"I have delayed answering your letter because I hoped to unearth some additional data for you. In mid-January I had a date with an 81 year old former resident and well known figure of New Kent County. From him I hoped to acquire some material both on the Harmons (some of my paternal relatives) and on the New Kent, etc. Pinchbecks.

Page twenty-three:

"My interview with the old gentleman was disappointing. I found a few facts about the Harmans (But these were already in my files.) but my informant had never heard of any New Kent or Charles City Pinchbecks. From him I did obtain, however, the name and address of a Mrs. Shepherd who is supposed to have a complete genealogy of the Harman and Graves families of New Kent, and their allied families throughout the Peninsula and Northern Neck Counties.

"I am getting in touch with Mrs. Shepherd. If I can get a view of her genealogical material, I shall, of course scrutinize it for any possible bearing on the Pinchbeck line. Any success I may attain will be reported to you.

"When I was in Richmond on January 17th I had a brief visit with my aunt, Mrs. J. T. Bass. She tells me that she and some of the members of her family are trying to work out an automobile trip to Winterpock and "Cut Banks", former Pinchbeck homes. As I understand it, the trip will come early in the spring and that Mrs. Bass wishes both you and me to be on it. I do hope this visit can be arranged and that I shall soon have the opportunity of meeting you face to face.

"Head Hunting" is fascinating though, at times, a bit difficult in locating one particular head that helps to line up a whole collection of heads. Here's hoping that either you or I soon locate a missing head that prevents us from linking indisputably with the original Pinchbeck of 1690 Yorktown.

"With all good wishes, believe me,

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) G. Glenwood Clark)."

On July 10, 1951 Professor G. Glenwood Clark wrote as follows:

"You are indeed generous to share with me the results of your research into the English background of the Pinchbeck family. Thank you for your kindness.

"By this time you will probably have heard that my aunt, Mrs. J. T. Bass died in Baltimore on Saturday, June 30, (1951) and was buried in Oakwood Cemetery on Monday, July 2nd, (1951).

"I have unearthed one tiny bit of tradition. In 1907 or 1908 there was a rumor that some Pinchbeck property was held in chancery in England. At that time various members of the family, my mother included them, made some effort to trace the Pinchbeck line. According to family tradition two brothers came to Virginia in ^{the} 1670's from Australia. When it was found that a lawyer would have to be retained, supported in England for some six months or more, the family interest in the supposed chancery estate lapsed. Is not a six year's indenture a long time for passage merely from England? Would the Australian hypothesis tend to support the excessively long indenture that Thomas Pinchbeck served Colonel William Aylett?

"Yes, Miss Helen A. Monsell was correct; I did spend a period of six months at the University of Brazil in Rio. There I taught a graduate course in American literature. It was a marvelous experience for me. I was asked to return this month for an additional year of teaching there but had to decline it because of the poor health of my eighty-five year old father. It is perhaps to his health that Miss Monsell referred when she told you there had been illness in my family. All the rest of us, fortunately, have enjoyed excellent health.

"Have you had the opportunity to look into the papers in the Virginia Historical Society? There may be some information there on the Pinchbecks that may enable you to tie in the King William Pinchbecks with the Pinchbecks on the south of the James. I have myself intended to look into the Virginia Historical Society's library, but since my return from Brazil in February, I have been occupied with so many other things that I have not been able to take any time off for purely pleasurable pursuits.

"Best wishes for a pleasant summer.

"Gratefully yours,

(Signed) G. Glenwood Clark. "

Page twenty-four:

LETTERS ON THE RELATIONSHIP OF THE VIRGINIA PINCHBECKS TO
THE PINCHBECK OF THE BARBADOES AND THE NEW ZEALAND TRADITION

The Honorary Secretary of the Barbadoes Museum and Historical Society, St. Ann's Garrison, Barbadoes, B.W.I. wrote Raymond B. Pinchbeck on August 15, 1951 as follows:

"Your letter of 9 July(1951) requesting information concerning THOMAS PINCHBACK has eventually reached this Society through other hands.

"There is a will on record here of THOMAS PINCHBACK which may be of interest -

" I THOMAS PINCHBACK of the parish of Christ Church (Barbadoes) planter, being well in body but very aged, revoking all former wills. Body to be decently buried. My negro woman Cuddo to have her freedom at my decease. To grandchild Thomas Bassell one-fourth of my real estate at 18 years. To my grandson Stephen Hayes one-fourth part of my lands one year after my decease. To my grandson Thomas Bourne one-fourth part of my real estate at 18 and I hereby appoint my executor Father of the said Thomas Bourne his guardian. Lastly to my son-in law John Bourne all residue of my estate real or personal, and to be executor.

"Dated 6 April 1686. (Signed by mark of Thomas Pinchback.

"Witnesses: James Welch, Edward Marlstone, Joanna J. Collahan, Samuel Donald.

"Recorded 30 December 1686.

"The census records for 1679 show that THOMAS PINCHBACK was residing in the Parish of Christ Church owning 38 acres of land and 11 negroes.

"If these records should prove to be indicative of other sources of relative information we could arrange for a search to be made through records of baptisms, marriages and burials at moderate cost. Perhaps the early indexes of deeds may show documents of interest.

"On the other hand, the will does not mention any son of the testator; and this line may have been extinct with Thomas of the Will.

"We shall be glad to hear from you. There is no charge for what has been done, thank you.

"Yours very truly,

"(Signed) E. H. Shilstone, Honorary Secretary. "

In response to a letter to New Zealand Raymond B. Pinchbeck received the following letters bearing the dates indicated:

"The Alexander Turnbull Library, Wellington C. I. (New Zealand)
8th April 1946

"Your letter to the Census and Statistics Office has been passed on to me, in case we should have data not accessible there. I have made search, and in the records of whalers, explorers, visitors and early settlers from 1642 to 1845, the name of Pinchbeck does not occur. Beyond this I am sorry I do not appear to be able to help you.

"I am handing your letter on, however, as suggested by the Government Statistician, to the Registrar General of Births, Deaths and Marriages.

" Yours faithfully, (Signed) C.R. Taylor, Librarian. "

From the Registrar-General's Office, P.O. Box 23, Government Buildings Wellington, C. I. (New Zealand), under date of 2nd May 1946 came the following letter:

"The Librarian of the Alexander Turnbull Library has referred to my your letter to the Census and Statistics Department.

"A search of the early birth, death and marriage records of this office has been made, but there is no trace of any entry in the name of "Pinchbeck" or Pinchback."

"The outline of history is returned herewith.

"Yours faithfully, (Signed) R.H. Wylde, Deputy Registrar General".

From the Census and Statistics Department, Wellington, C.I. (New Zealand), The Government Statistician, dated 1st April 1946 came the following letter:

"Your letter dated 9th March, and addressed to the "Department of

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
LIBRARY

1000
1000

1000
1000

1000
1000

1000
1000

1000
1000

1000
1000

1000
1000

1000
1000

1000
1000

"Public Records or Vital Statistics", Wellington, New Zealand has been received in the Census and Statistics Department. Naturally, nomenclature and administrative set-up differ in different countries and although this Department is responsible for preparation of vital statistics it has nothing to do with registration of births, deaths, or marriages.

"Unfortunately for your purpose this Department is purely statistical. Under its legislative authority it is prohibited from disclosing any individual particulars of any nature, and in consequence does not maintain any system of nominal records. For instance, although a national census was taken only a few months ago, no nominal roll is prepared from it or preserved. Similarly the individual statements made by persons arriving in or departing from New Zealand are not retained for more than a year or two.

"The standard directory for New Zealand does not mention any person named Pinchbeck or Pinchback or any likely variation of that name. This directory is revised annually and is fairly reliable. Of course, the directory covers householders only and does not mention hotel guests, lodgers, and so forth.

"The tradition that a Pinchbeck came to New Zealand around 1672 cannot, I think, have accurate foundation. Although inhabited by a native race (Maoris), for some thousands years New Zealand is believed to have been unknown to the world until its discovery by the Dutch Navigator, Tasman, in 1642. Tasman did not even land in New Zealand and it is believed there were no further visits to New Zealand until the first voyage of the famous Captain Cook in 1769. In the years following Cook's visit, a few sealers, whalers, and the like took up a more or less permanent residence. It was not until 1840 when organized immigration began that there were more than a few hundred at most of white residents. The arrival of a white man around 1672 would have been a matter of much historical interest and would certainly have survived in the traditions of the Maoris whose mnemonic capabilities were remarkably well developed. Had it been a century later it would be possible though still, I think, improbable.

"Official registration of births, and deaths, in New Zealand dated from 1848, although some births then registered date back to 1840. Registration did not become compulsory until 1855. The registration authority is the Registrar-General of Births, Deaths, and Marriages, Wellington, New Zealand. Local registration is effected by District Registrars but duplicate records for all districts are maintained by the Registrar General.

"It would be an enormous task to search the remaining archives of a score or more departments besides old newspaper files, surviving passenger lists and the like. Frankly, such a course would be quite impracticable even apart from the heavy cost it would entail.

"I am aware that, in the United States, Britain, and other countries there are firms or persons specializing in tracing genealogies but I have no knowledge of any such specialists in New Zealand. Probably there has never been sufficient demand to encourage such development.

"The Turnbull Library which is maintained by the Department of Internal Affairs has a very substantial collection of early New Zealand records. I am forwarding your letter and enclosures to this Library on the offchance that the name you seek may be catalogued there. I am requesting the Library to transmit your letter to the Registrar-General of Births, Deaths, and Marriages for such search as they may think fit.

"Yours Faithfully, J. M. Dutcher, GOVERNMENT STATISTICIAN."

MORE LETTERS ON THE DINWIDDIE COUNTY PINCHBECK FAMILY

Mr. Ivan Butterworth, Principal of the Dinwiddie High School, Dinwiddie, Virginia, wrote to Raymond B. Pinchbeck on May 7, 1948 as follows:

"Since our talk in the House of Delegates (NOTE: Raymond B. Pinchbeck saw Mr. Butterworth in the gallery of the House of Delegates, in the Capitol Building in Richmond during the closing days of the Virginia General Assembly or Legislature in February, 1948.) I have been able to get some information about the Pinchbecks in Dinwiddie County and how they tie up with the Butterworth family. This tie-up is by marriage of Abernathys. Below is some information I have gotten and, with the help of my brother, from some of the records in the Dinwiddie Clerk's Office and in an old Episcopal Church in the county. There were few records left after the Yankees destroyed the records in our Clerk's Office just prior to the Battle of Five Forks and the fall of Peters-

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

"burg. A few things were left of records before the Civil War.

"1. The first record seen, or that is left, of a Pinchbeck in Dinwiddie County was of the marriage in 1837 of Robert Pinchbeck who married a Hanlove.

"2. William J. Pinchbeck was married in my Grandfather and Grandmother Butterworth's home at Cherry Hill in Dinwiddie County on February 26, 1849 by an Episcopal minister whose name was Rev. Eithers. William J. Pinchbeck married Antoinetta Abernathy, the sister of my Grandmother Butterworth; hence the wedding taking place in my Grandparents' home. William J. Pinchbeck was later a Captain in the Confederate Army and his name is still remembered by the older families in Dinwiddie County and who remember him as Captain Pinchbeck. Evidently he is the one you mentioned who attended the University of Richmond, then Richmond College.

"3. William J. and Antoinetta Abernathy Pinchbeck had three children: Mollie who married a Tyree and who lived and died in North Carolina afterwards, around Rocky Mount, N.C., Maria who married a Williams and they lived at Ringwood, N.C., Thomas, who married a Goodwyn, and who lived in Gate City, Va. and afterwards moved to Richmond, Va. This is the last we have information of him except when he was brought here for burial and he is buried at the Pinchbeck place in the County. The last conveyance of land in Dinwiddie County was that of Thomas Pinchbeck in 1901 who sold the place to W. R. McKenney, a prominent lawyer in Petersburg who owned much property in Dinwiddie County and for whom the present town of McKenney is named.

"4. Thus it would seem that the kinship of the Butterworths and the Pinchbecks comes through the Abernathy family as my Grandmother and William J. Pinchbeck married Abernathy sisters.

"5. Through a phone call to a cousin, he states that Pattie Williams, a daughter of Maria Pinchbeck, married a Dr. Nicholson of Enfield, N.C. She is living there now, as a widow. Probably you could try writing her and she will be able to give you more information.

"Very cordially yours, (Signed) Ivan Butterworth. "

"P.S. Excuse corrected sentence in ink above. "

On June 10, 1948 Mr. Ivan Butterworth wrote as follows:

"I am enclosing your family history that you mailed for my examination. It shows that you have gone to great effort in trying to find out about your family and I enjoyed the material that you have assembled. I know you must be proud of the results.

"As for the letter written by the William J. Pinchbeck in 1842, while a student in your Alma Mater, I feel sure he must be the one I mentioned in the material I sent you and he is a Dinwiddian. Evidently he is the one that married my great aunt, Antoinetta Abernathy. His spelling was quite interesting to me and it makes me feel that some (of) our students today are not as hopeless in this regard as we often accuse them. It so happened that I had a faculty meeting on the day I received your tract about spelling. We often are prone to brag about the way the old boys used to do. Some of the teachers felt better after reading his most interesting letter.

"The Miss 'Hanlove' he mentions, and the one he talks about kissing, etc.; could this be a Dinwiddie girl too? You will notice on some of the material I sent you that a Hanlove either married a Pinchbeck, or was a minister. This Hanlove name is an old one in Dinwiddie although there are none here at present.

"Thanks again for your favor in sending the material.

"Am glad that you accepted Pattillo.

"Very cordially yours, (Signed) Ivan Butterworth. "

The letter of William J. Pinchbeck, written January 21, 1842, referred to above by Mr. Ivan Butterworth, reads as follows:

January 21st 1842
The Royal Baptist Seminary
Richmond, Va

"My Dear Friend:

I now take this opportunity of Informing you that I am well at present and hope that these lines will find you enjoying the same gracious happiness of life. You must excuse me my dear friend for writing you this short letter but you must recollect that I am in a strange place and feel like a lost Sheep from his herd or flock. I have seen a great many curiosities since I have bin here. I was at the New Baptist Church when it was dedicated and there was three Thousan people there are my deare friend you now the happy hours that wee have spent together when I was smole and the ahnow hours that wee have spent in the house that your unkle now lives in,

[The page contains extremely faint, illegible text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side. The text is organized into several paragraphs and possibly a list or table structure, but the characters are too light to transcribe accurately.]

"but those times have gone for ever (Page twenty-seven)
and over and when I sit and think of the happy hours that we have
spent it all most makes me shed tears, and the time that has past
never can be recall we are fare from each other now and perhaps we
we may never see each other again I now reside in richmond and
I am fare from all of my friends, and I dont expect to see any of
them again untill the last of June, I am heare whear^{the} pretty girls sve
swame all around me and I dont now one of them, I hated to part
with Miss Rebecker. I love mity mity bad but was obliged to do it
She was at over house the night that I started from home she and
several more went ove to Mr. Inroughties that night after supe
and she rode behine me and I tell^{you} what ser I felt like I was on a
journey to heven and you must now now that I took a parting kiss
but I need not say any more about that now. I am very well please
with my situation Sow fare I am studing french and greek and
Algebra you must come and see me if you come to town you must come
up to Socko hill and take the rule rode and follow it ougt and in-
quire for the Baptis seminary I have now more news to write you
and sow I must close by telling you you must give my love to Unkil
Josephs family and to grandfathers to and all Inauiring friends.

"P.S. You must write tow mee as soon as you recieve this "you
must direct your letter to the Baptis Seminary Richmond my good
wishes and respects attend you through lif "

"I am your Sincere friend
(signed) Wm. J. Pinchbeck

"To
Albert R. Stringer "

The above letter was given to Raymond B. Pinchbeck, that is the ori-
ginal, by Mrs. Ada Dunnevant Daugherty, Chula, Virginia.

MORE ABOUT THE PINCHBECK FAMILY OF DINWIDDIE - THE MEMBERS WHO
MOVED TO NORTH CAROLINA AND SETTLED IN THE VICINITY OF RINGWOOD, N.C.
AND ENFIELD, NORTH CAROLINA.

On April 9, 1930 Mrs. Carey A. Williams whose maiden name was
Maria Juliette Pinchbeck, wrote to Raymond B. Pinchbeck as follows:
(She headed her letter Ringwood, N.C. but the envelope showed
Enfield, N.C. as the address.)

"Seeing in the News Leader of April 8th (1930) that you are liv-
ing in Richmond, and Pinchbeck was my maiden name I am wondering if
you might be a relative of mine. I believe that there are just a few
over here by that name and I want to trace our kin if possible. My
grandfather was Thomas, and my father's name was William Joseph.

"I have been told that W. J. Pinchbeck is living in Richmond on
Stonewall Ave. Woodland Heights, Do you know him? P

"Please write me the names of your father and other relatives, as
I believe this is the same family.

"Thanking you in advance, I am

(Signed) Mrs. Carey A. Williams, Maiden name Maria Juliet-
te Pinchbeck

"P.S. I was born in Dinwiddie Co. Va. but most of my Pinchbeck
relatives live in Chesterfield Co. "

Raymond B. Pinchbeck responded to the above letter on April 25, 1930
and received the following letter from Mrs. Carey A. Williams dated
May 27, 1930.

"Your nice letter of Apr. 25 was duly received, and I thank you
for same. I have delayed answering, hoping and trying to find out
more about the family record.

"There isn't any doubt I don't think of our being of the same
family as the same "given" names for several generations are used. One
of my neighbors, Mrs. D. S. Moss, was in St. Elizabeth's Hospital,
(Richmond) in February and met Ernest Pinchbeck's wife who was there
for treatment also. Mrs. Moss told her of me as she remembered I too
was a Miss Pinchbeck. He related to her a little of his ancestry,
and said there was a rumor of an inheritance in England. Knowing our
people originally came from England, I wrote him, with no response.
Have since written 2 more letters but as yet haven't had a line.

"If there is a possibility of inheriting any property, I am sure
we allve all would like to investigate this. I know of a similar case
near me (in Rocky Mount) being looked up. It seems it was customary in
England years ago to make sale of land for 99 years and at the end
of that time it reverts to the heirs.

"You say you have been told of some of the Pinchbecks going to Texas before the Civil War. Two of my father's uncles, George and William, came to my father's home in Dinwiddie Co. Va. to buy slaves to make cotton in Texas about 1860. I was a small child but remember hearing this.

"Would you have time to look up the records while at Williamsburg this summer, and do you think it worth while to investigate same? I tried to find out from Ernest P. about the property. Possibly you might. (NOTE: The reference to Williamsburg pertains to the reference of Raymond B. Pinchbeck that he was to teach Economics in the College of William and Mary in the Summer of 1930 and might find it possible to do some searching of the Pinchbeck family in the Library there. It turned out to be so hot that summer that none of this work was done, however.)

"I am enclosing a letter from an agency, who searches records for family trees, etc. Thought this might help you.

"My birthplace was Dinwiddie Co. Va. 20 miles south of Petersburg, Va. Moved to North Carolina in 1873. I have one sister. I have been a widow 11 years (today). Have five girls and one boy.

"Hope this lengthy epistle will not tire you.

"Again thanking you for your letter and hoping I may hear from you again soon, I am

"Yours very sincerely, Mrs. Maria J. Williams (or) Mrs. Carey A. Williams (Per daughter). "

The letter enclosed with the above letter by Mrs. Williams is from Mrs. Virginus Lee Fowlkes, 1011 Main Street, South Boston, Virginia and is dated April 17, 1930. Mrs. Fowlkes uses the stationery of the Planters and Merchants First National Bank, South Boston, Virginia, and identifies herself as the wife of the Vice-President, Virginus Lee Fowlkes. The letter reads as follows:

"I shall be glad to do your genealogical research work.

"I want you to give me the names of your father and grand parents and as far back as you can go, giving dates and places of birth and all information you can. I search the county, state and U. S. records then to find all I can and also look up all references. I can find in the State Library at Richmond in family I am tracing. My fee is \$10 payable in advance. All of my work is verified.

"I refer you to the Pres. of this bank, D. A. Owen. My husband is vice president.

"Most truly yours, (signed) Mrs. Virginus Lee Fowlkes
1011 Main St., So. Boston, Virginia. "

On September 24, 1945 Raymond B. Pinchbeck wrote to Mrs. Carey A. Williams at Ringwood, N.C. and the letter ultimately reached her old home by the RFD from Enfield, N.C. To this letter the Misses Julia and Willie Williams, daughters of Mrs. Williams wrote the following reply under date of October 8, 1945:

"In reply to your letter of September 24 (1945) to our mother, Mrs. Carey A. Williams, Ringwood, N.C. we wish to say she passed away July 7, 1938.

"We, the last two children, are still living in the home at Ringwood, a little village ten miles west of Enfield. This area is now served by R.F.D. - hence the delay in the delivery of your letter.

"We have read with great interest the Pinchbeck Research you have made. We do have some information and we are trying to secure more at which time we will be quite happy to report to you. Many of the given names we have are the same, you've found.

"We may be in Richmond on a weekend shopping trip some time during the fall - if possible we'd like to contact you then.

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) Julia and William Williams. "

On December 15, 1945 the Misses Williams wrote as follows:

"The delay in answering your letter of October 31 (1945) is due to the fact that we've been unable to get other information than the enclosed. We fear this will be of little help since our records as you see, have no dates. So far we have been unable to make the trip to Richmond. I Julia, am teaching, and as you know, have very little time of my own. We feel so much could be more fully explained should we be able to see you in person, so we are not giving up the idea of the trip and will let you know in advance as we are looking forward to seeing you.

"Very sincerely, (Signed) Julia Williams and Willie Williams.

"Dec. 28

"P.S. Have been sick all during the holidays, hence the delay in mailing this. Since it is impossible for us to definitely say when we

[The text on this page is extremely faint and illegible. It appears to be a multi-paragraph document, possibly a letter or a report, written in a cursive or semi-cursive hand. The ink is very light, and the paper shows signs of age and wear.]

Page twenty-nine:

"May be able to come to Richmond and should you desire a personal interview would it be possible for you to meet us in Rocky Mount, N.C. at some stated time?"

"Best New Year wishes, (Signed) Julia and William Williams
per Julia."

NOTE: The following are the notes furnished by the Misses Williams.

"1. Our great grandfather was: 1. Thomas Pinchbeck.

"2. His brothers were: 1. George Pinchbeck
2. William Pinchbeck

"3. His sister was: 1. Nancy Pinchbeck.

"Knowledge of the:

"I. Thomas (Pinchbeck) our Great Grandfather, married Mary Scott.

"Their children were:

#1. Anelia Thomas: who married John Young of Virginia. They had nine children (including) Mary, Sidney, John and Edward.
(Don't know names of others.)

#2. Caroline: Died at age of 8.

#3. William Joseph: (Our grandfather) married Antoinette Abernathy about 1850. His children were:

(1) Thomas Howard Pinchbeck
(2) Maria Juliette (Pinchbeck) our mother
(3) Mollie Clotilde Pinchbeck.

NOTE: (William Joseph Pinchbeck's) date of death about 1882.
Soldiers Burial Ground, King's Mountain, N.C.)

"Marriage of his (William Joseph Pinchbeck) children and births:

* 1. Thomas Howard Pinchbeck married Lina Caroline Goodwin. Their children were:

(1) Antoinette (4) Thomas
(2) James Carey (5) Bertie
(3) Howard There may be others.

"(Thomas Howard Pinchbeck) died near Petersburg in ----I Don't know.

* "2. Maria Juliette (our mother) married Carey Archbell Williams of Halifax County, N.C. August 31, 1881. She Maria Juliette, died July 6, 1937, at our home place, Ringwood, N.C. Their children were:

(1) Pattie (4) Carey, Jr.
(2) Marie (5) Julia
(3) Vera (6) Willie Simpson

"3. Mollie Clotilde to J. L. Tyree of Tennessee. Married Jan. 1888. Died Nov. 1933. Children were:

(1) James Thomas (4) Mary Janet
(2) Dia (5) Margie
(3) Wren

"II. George and William went to Texas before the Civil War.
No further knowledge of them.

"III. Nancy (sister of Thomas Pinchbeck) married a Mr. Nelson. Had no children we know of, though she may be the grandmother of Betty Sperry - seems Betty had another sister - Nancy Pinchbeck died from child birth (baby too). Betty Sperry married a Mr. Draper of Warrenton.

"1. Our mother's birthplace was in Dinwiddie County - near Petersburg - a place she referred to as "Red Hill". Believe she came with her parents to Carolina when 17 years of age (about 1872).

"2. Church affiliation - Episcopal. You may be able to get some information from church records - she spoke often of Sapony Church.

"Information last asked for:

Our brothers & Sisters	Birth and Place	Marriage	Living
Pattie M. Williams	Aug. 29, 1882, King-wood, N.C.	Dr. B. M. Nicholson, (Deceased) Enfield, N.C.	YES
Maria Antoinette Williams	Oct. 7, 1884	Dr. J. M. Norman, Bath, N.C.	YES
Vera Anna Williams	July 4, 1887	Rev. R. C. Stebbins, Winston-Salem, N.C.	YES
Carey Aristides Williams	June 21, 1890	Mary Norman, Rocky Mountain, N.C.	YES
Maria Juliette Williams	Sept. 24, 1892	(Deceased) Single	YES
Willie Simpson Williams	May 18, 1894	Single	YES

"II. Our mother and her brothers and sisters:

<u>(Her brothers & Sisters) Birth - Place Marriage</u>			<u>Living or Dead?</u>
Maria Juliette Pinchbeck	Jan. 15, 1853 - Not sure of place.	(Carey Archibald Williams, July 6, Ringwood, N.C. 1938. near Enfield, N.C.	Died Buried in Epis. Cem., Ringwood, N.C.
Mollie Clotilda Pinchbeck	March, 1855. Not sure of place.	(J.L. Tyree, 1888, Ringwood, N.C. (Deceased)	Died Nov. 1933. Buried in Epis. Cem., Ringwood, N.C.
Willie Thomas Pinchbeck	Not sure - about 1851.	(Lina) Caroline Goodwyn (Deceased) around 1902 -	Died Burial place believed near Petersburg.

"III. Our mother's Father and his Brothers and Sisters.

	<u>Births - Place</u>	<u>Marriages</u>	<u>Living or Dead?</u>
William Joseph Pinchbeck, our Grandfather	Unknown - believed to be either Amelia or Chesterfield Co.	Antoinette Abernathy	Dead. About 1882. King's Mountain Cemetery, N.C.
Amelia Pinchbeck	Unknown	John Young of Va. Had several children, Mary, Sidney, John, and Edward - believed to have had nine.	Dead.
Caroline Pinchbeck	Unknown	NONE	Died from eating plums at the age of 8 yrs.

"Our great grandfather and his brothers and sisters Place and Date of Birth Marriage Dead or Alive

<u>"1. Our Great Grandfather was Thomas Pinchbeck</u>	<u>Place and Date of Birth</u>	<u>Marriage</u>	<u>Dead or Alive?</u>
	Unknown	Mary Scott about 1825	Don't know burial place nor date of death.
"2. Nancy Pinchbeck	Unknown.	Believed to have married a Mr. Nelson. No record of children though she may be the Grandmother of Betty Sperry who married a Mr. Jerry Draper of Warrenton, Va.	Don't have any record of death or burial place.
"3. George Pinchbeck	Unknown	Records say they went to Texas before Civil War	UNKNOWN
"4. William Pinchbeck	Unknown		

#NOTE: We have no record of any more children though your records show there were others.

"Our Mother's Great Grandfather Believed to be

	<u>Birth and Place of Death</u>	<u>Birth</u>	<u>Marriage</u>	<u>Dead</u>
"1. John Pinchbeck	Unknown	Believed to have been a Miss Rudd	Don't know date of death, nor burial place.	

1991

"1. Albert Stringer married Betty Scott, sister of our Great Grandmother.

"2. Don't know that our Grandfather, William J. Pinchbeck, was ever in Richmond College. This Mr. Stringer married his aunt (Betty Scott).

"3. You see regarding the note from George Pinchbeck to Mr. Albert Stringer - Albert Stringer married George's brother's sister. (Thomas, our great grandfather's wife, Mary Scott's sister.)

"4. Our Grandfather, William Joseph Pinchbeck's (our Grandfather) service in the Civil War: (He) did service in cavalry. Was wounded or hurt when horse failed to make a ditch jump. Believe he was at one time courier for General Beauregard.

LETTER OF MRS. W. C. CHEATHAM, MIDLOTHIAN (CHESTERFIELD COUNTY*), VIRGINIA, OF THE FAMILY LINE OF ETTE PINCHBECK, DATED MAY 31, 1947.

Raymond B. Pinchbeck wrote Mrs. W. C. Cheatham, the mother-in-law of Mr. Dance, one of his students in the University of Richmond, after being told by Mr. Dance that his mother-in-law was of the Etta Pinchbeck family. On May 31, 1947 Mrs. W. C. Cheatham wrote Raymond B. Pinchbeck as follows:

"I am returning today the copy of "Notes On the Pinchbeck Family of Virginia" which you sent me in the fall. I and my family have found them most interesting.

"Since I received your copy, I have been trying to secure information from the family of Etta Pinchbeck. I was unable to find such, since she and most of her immediate family died when her children were too young to be interested in their ancestral background. The dates of deaths and births were not known. I am enclosing this information and I hope you will be able to use it.

"I wish to thank you on behalf of the family for giving us the privilege of seeing the information which you have compiled. It was most generous and greatly appreciated.

"Family of John Pinchbeck: ---

"John Pinchbeck of Chesterfield County married Rose _____?

"Children:

1. Willie - married Ida Baker: daughter Glenna
2. Johnny
3. Jim
4. Mattie - married Freeman Wilkinson - son John Lister Wilkinson.
5. Etta - married James J. Cheatham - children
 - a. Richard Marcellus
 - b. Wallace Clyde
 - c. Guy Hilton
 - d. Eva Gertrude
6. Rosabelle
7. Indie - married _____ Bullock.

"The wife of John Lister Wilkinson lives at 111A N. Rowland St., Richmond, Virginia. She may be able to give you some additional information.

NOTE: Mr. Richard S. Dance, Midlothian, Virginia, is the name of the former student of Raymond B. Pinchbeck, referred to above. Mrs. W. C. Cheatham, Midlothian, Virginia, states that her husband's mother was Etta Pinchbeck.

LETTERS AND INFORMATION WRITTEN BY MRS. J. T. BASS, 2900 SEMMES AVENUE, RICHMOND, VIRGINIA, AUNT OF GRAVES GLENN CLARK QUINN ABOVE, TO RAYMOND B. PINCHBECK, OF THE CHESTERFIELD FAMILY OF PINCHBECKS

On February 21, 1946 Mrs. J. T. Bass, 2900 Semmes Avenue, Richmond, Virginia, wrote Raymond B. Pinchbeck as follows:

"Again I want to thank you for the revised notes on the Pinchbeck family. I have greatly enjoyed reading them, and am delighted to have this copy.

"I am very sorry to have kept you waiting so long for this date, but I have been out of the city for several weeks, this, and various other things have kept me from preparing it sooner.

"I would be pleased to have you come over any time you find it

[The text on this page is extremely faint and illegible. It appears to be a multi-paragraph document, possibly a letter or a report, with several lines of text visible across the page. The content cannot be transcribed accurately.]

Page thirty-two:

so

"convenient to do so (just let me know/that I may be sure to be at home.) and I will be glad to give you any further information I may have on the Pinchbeck family.

"I had hoped to have Virginia Pinchbeck, my great niece, to type this for me during her Christmas Holidays, but she was so occupied, was unable to do so, so I am sending it as it is, trusting you may be able to read it, and if and when I can get this in better shape will send you a copy.

"Now for the generations, I cannot answer any of Question 5.

"Question 6, I do not know of any Pinchbeck who served in the Revolutionary War, nor in the Mexican War, and only my father William Henry (Pinchbeck) who served in the War Between the States. He served in the Battle around Petersburg, was General Meisager's courier. I do not know of any other capacity in which he served.

"Question 7. I do not know the relation of the Chesterfield, New Kent and North County Pinchbecks, but have always thought they were from the same ancestors. I do not know whether Thomas Pinchbeck of Henrico and New Kent County, born 1725 was father of John Pinchbeck who married Polly Rudd, or not, but it seems very probable that he was.

"Wishing you much success in your undertaking, I am

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) Eva Pinchbeck Bass (Mrs. J.T. Bass)."

"Page 1

"In regard to the Notes on the Pinchbeck family will say, I have no records, names or dates of any of the families in the first four generations (except a few I am enclosing on a separate sheet) and all the information I have regarding them I learned as a child from my mother.

"I remember hearing her say that my father's ancestors came from England, that three brothers left England about the same time, one went to New Zealand, and two came to America, and settled near Yorktown, Va. One never married.

"I also heard her say that one of my father's forefathers married a Rudd. From your Notes I learn that he was John of Generation V, and was my great grandfather. I know nothing more of his family except he had a son George who moved to Texas, and that my father visited him on one occasion. I know my grandfather's name was William, and that he married Martha Wilkinson. I know all of their eight children personally, except Martha and Mariah. They must have died before I was old enough to remember them. I have no personal dates of any of them except William Henry (Pinchbeck) my father. Your notes on Generation VI seem to be very nearly correct as far as I know them. I will make one correction and add a few notes to some of them.

"Martha J. Bass, wife of William Henry (Pinchbeck) was from Powhatan County instead of Petersburg. They had to take the oath prescribed by the President of the United States in his proclamation of December 8, 1865 before they could be married. And as it was so soon after the close of the War, facilities for administering this oath had not as yet been prepared in Powhatan County. Hence their trip to Petersburg, and while there they were married. I have the original paper where they took this oath, May 17, 1865 in Petersburg and also the one taken by my father May 15, 1865 in what was then Manchester, Va.

"Ann Obedience's second marriage of which you seemed not quite sure was to Jones R. Gates, my great grandfather on my mother's side. They had one son, Eddie, who married Manie Noble about 1878-79. Eddie and Manie had four sons, James, Caesar, Stewart and Deverly. Caesar died in childhood. Jones had no children. Stewart had one son who served in World War II. Deverly, the only one now living, has a son, Deverly, Jr. about 12 years old.

"Names and dates of wives unknown. Eddie's Gates widow died about three weeks ago. Age 84.

"(Generation) VI - Edward F. Pinchbeck married Elizabeth S. Moore December 15, 1847. She was widow of Frederick Moore with one son, Luther, who was the father of Freddie Moore who was at one time at Richmond College, Va. (NOTE: Raymond B. Pinchbeck knew this Mr. Frederick Moore who was stockroom keeper in the Department of Chemistry at the University of Richmond until he retired after a serious injury resulting from an acid burn received in a fall, while carrying a container of acids)

1. The first part of the paper is devoted to a general discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance and that it has not been completely solved. The author then proceeds to a detailed analysis of the problem.

2. In the second part of the paper, the author considers the case of a specific problem. It is shown that the problem can be solved by using the method of variation of parameters. The author then gives a detailed derivation of the solution.

3. The third part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the results. It is shown that the results are in good agreement with the experimental data. The author then discusses the limitations of the method and suggests some possible improvements.

4. In the fourth part of the paper, the author considers the case of a different problem. It is shown that the problem can be solved by using the method of separation of variables. The author then gives a detailed derivation of the solution.

5. The fifth part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the results. It is shown that the results are in good agreement with the experimental data. The author then discusses the limitations of the method and suggests some possible improvements.

6. In the sixth part of the paper, the author considers the case of a different problem. It is shown that the problem can be solved by using the method of separation of variables. The author then gives a detailed derivation of the solution.

7. The seventh part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the results. It is shown that the results are in good agreement with the experimental data. The author then discusses the limitations of the method and suggests some possible improvements.

8. In the eighth part of the paper, the author considers the case of a different problem. It is shown that the problem can be solved by using the method of separation of variables. The author then gives a detailed derivation of the solution.

9. The ninth part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the results. It is shown that the results are in good agreement with the experimental data. The author then discusses the limitations of the method and suggests some possible improvements.

10. In the tenth part of the paper, the author considers the case of a different problem. It is shown that the problem can be solved by using the method of separation of variables. The author then gives a detailed derivation of the solution.

"(Generation) VI John L. Pinchbeck, who married Miss Belle Green, had seven children as follows:

"(General VII) - (a) Mattie, married Freeman Wilkinson; all dates unknown. They had a daughter, Inez, died in infancy, and a son, John Wister, who married Lillie Bendall, and they have three children as follows: John Wister, Jr. Louise & Bendall.

(b) William - Personal dates unknown, married Ida Delcher - had one daughter, Glenna who married Littleton Lane, date of marriage and death unknown.

(c) India - Personal dates unknown - married Mr. Bullock - had no children.

(d) Rosabelle - Personal dates unknown, unmarried, date of death unknown.

(e) Johnnie, - Personal dates unknown, married Lynn Noble - had one son, Vernon, born about 1884. They went to Mo. (Missouri) to visit her parents. He came back and died. His wife and son remained in Mo. (Missouri).

(f) Etta - Personal dates unknown, married Jimmie Cheatham. They had three sons, Jack, Clute Guy, and a daughter, Eva. All married but names & dates of wives unknown.

(g) Jimmie died in young manhood, unmarried.

"All of John Pinchbeck's family have died. All dates unknown.

"(Generation) VI - William Henry (Pinchbeck), my father, born August 1, 1838, married Mattie J. Bass of Powhatan County, V., May 18, 1865. Died June 28, 1883. She died July 1, 1915. They had the following children listed below in Generation VII.

(a) Eva Thomas (Pinchbeck), born Jan. 18, 1870, married James T. Bass, son of R. R. Bass of Chesterfield and Prince Edward Counties, April 14, 1886. He died Oct. 28, 1937.

(b) Lillie William (Pinchbeck), born Mar. 1, 1872, married George W. Propst, Dec. 30, 1891. Died Dec. 23, 1934.

(c) Bettie Obedience (Pinchbeck), born June 25, 1873, married Edward G. Clarke July 27, 1893. Died August 30, 1921. He is still living Feb. 12, 1946.

(d) Henry Ernest (Pinchbeck) born March 12, 1878, married Annie May Robertson Oct. 3, 1899. Died Oct. 5, 1930. She died Nov. 19, 1940.

"Six children died in infancy. - Mariah Evelyn, William Beverly, Gifford Otis, Robert William, Arsene Belle, and Virginia Pearl. Henry Ernest (Pinchbeck) only son of William Henry and Mattie J. Bass Pinchbeck lived to be grown, was born Mar. 12, 1878, married Annie May Robertson Oct. 3, 1899, died Oct. 5, 1930. They had four children as follows: (She died Nov. 19, 1940.)

(1) Eloise, born July 26, 1900, married Robert B. Carter May 31, 1917. They have two children, Robert B. Jr. born Mar. 11, 1921, married Lucretia Smith July 19, 1942 and Jean, born Jan. 5, 1928. One died in infancy.

(2) Lura (Pinchbeck) born Sept. 19, 1902, married Charles Bourry Sept. 19, 1925. They have one daughter, Charlotte, born Nov. 27, 1931.

(3) Mattie Mae (Pinchbeck) born Aug. 11, 1908, married Gary Blake Oct. 18, 1935. They have two daughters, Martha, born Oct. 18, 1936, and Nancy, born Jan. 10, 1942. A son died in infancy.

(4) Garland Franklin (Pinchbeck) born Feb. 6, 1906, married Dorothy Motley, Dec. 25, 1925. She was born May 14, 1906. They have three children, Virginia born March 6, 1927, Frank Motley, born Apr. 26, 1936, and a daughter, Audrey Lee, born May 3, 1938.

"(Generation) VII: Lillie William (Pinchbeck), daughter of William Henry (Pinchbeck) and Mattie J. Bass Pinchbeck was born Mar. 1, 1872, married George W. Propst, Dec. 30, 1891, died Dec. 23, 1934. They had three children as follows:

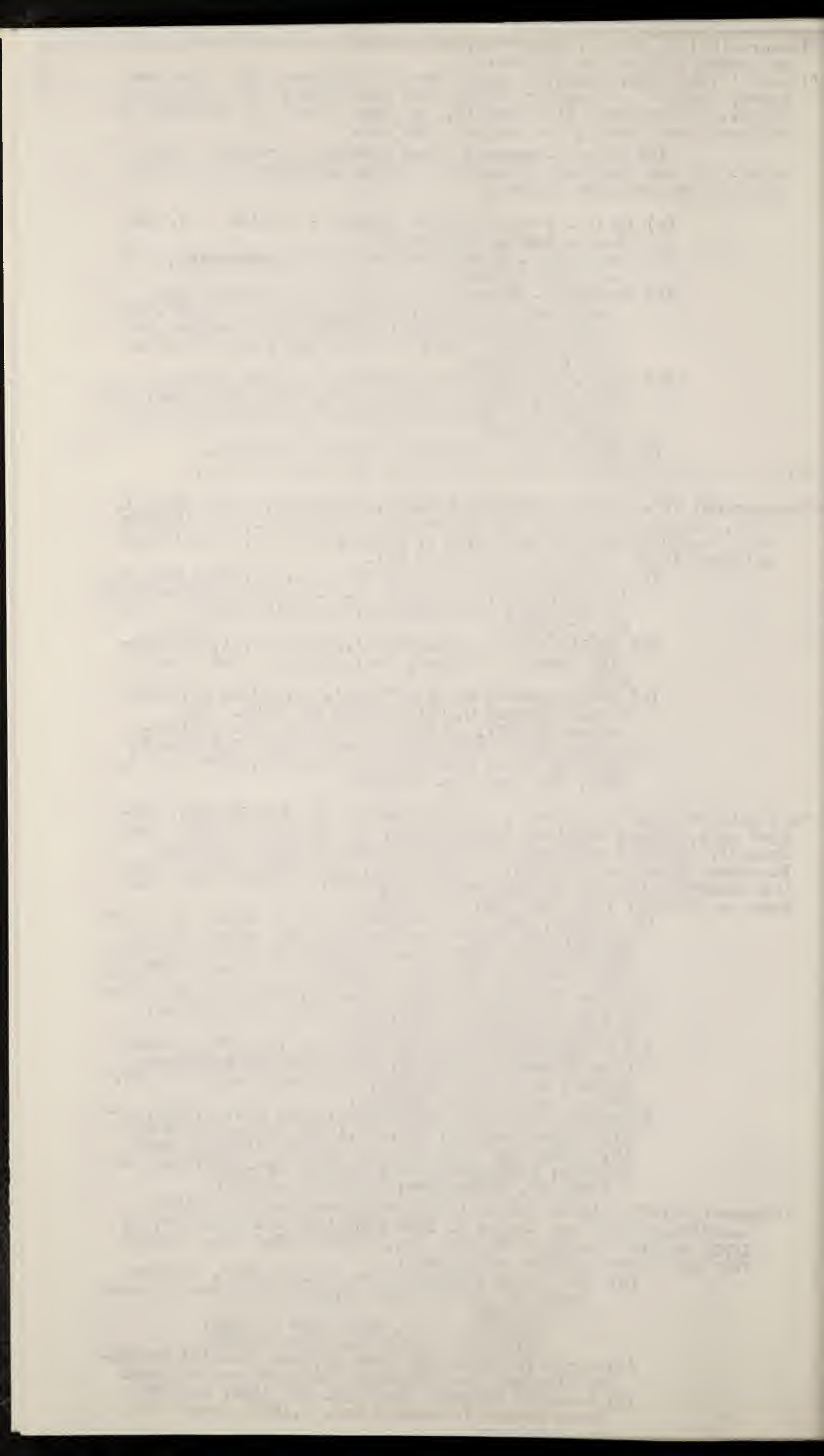
(a) Edna Pearl (Propst) born Nov. 23, 1898, married Frank L. Kennedy Nov. 20, 1917, and have two sons as follows:

(1) Frank L. Jr. born June 18, 1921.

(2) George Wilson born June 9, 1925.

(b) Curtis (Propst) born Nov. 27, 1900, married Josephine Mitchell Nov. 27, 1923. They have no children.

(c) Vernelle (Propst) born Apr. 21, 1907. Married Edwin Propst (a cousin) Oct. 3, 1928. They have



"(1) Shirley Anne (Propst) born Nov. 1, 1929.

"(2) Dorothy Lee (Propst), born Dec. 15, 1931.

"(Generation) VII - Bettie Obedience (Pinchbeck), daughter of William Henry Pinchbeck and Mattie J. Bass Pinchbeck, was born June 25, 1873, married Edward G. Clarke July 27, 1893, and died August 30, 1921. They have four children as follows:

(a) Graces Glenwood (Clarke), born April 9, 1894, married Lena Garland Gary, Sept. 8, 1926. They have one son, Edward Gary Clarke, born Dec. 23, 1927.

(b) Lillie Corolise (Clarke), born March 1, 1897, married John W. Mill, Oct. 22, 1919. They have the following children (three)

(1) Mildred Anne born Nov. 17, 1920

(2) John Edward born July 1, 1924

(3) James Wesley born Sept. 3, 1926.

(c) Garland Courtney, born Dec. 29, 1898, married Virginia Reed Walker, Oct. 12, 1920. They have the following children.

(1) Virginia Courtney, born Oct. 7, 1921.

(2) Bettie Lee, born Nov. 5, 1925.

(3) Garland Courtney born Aug. 12, 1929.

(4) Reed Corolise, born Jan. 18, 1935.

"Mattie Lucille, born Feb. 8, 1902, married Eugene B. McCarthy, Oct. 14, 1920. died Nov. 30, 1928. They have one daughter, Lucille Byrl, born Oct. 7, 1926.

"(Generation) VII - Eva Thomas (Pinchbeck), daughter of William Henry (Pinchbeck) and Mattie J. Bass Pinchbeck, was born Jan. 18, 1870, married James T. Bass, son of Mr. R. E. Bass of Chesterfield and Prince Edward Counties, Apr. 14, 1886. He died Oct. 28, 1937. They had three children listed below in Generation VIII.

- "(Generation) VIII -
1. William Elvin (Bass), died in infancy.
 2. Elmond Emmett, born Oct. 20, 1888, married Jessie Jacob of Chesterfield County, Dec. 4, 1912. She was born July 15, 1887. They have three children as follows: Elizabeth Clay, Martha Blair, Jeannett Baird, and Patricia Ann, died in infancy.
 3. Mattie Elise, born Nov. 16, 1890, married George F. Murdock, of King and Queen County, June 5, 1912. He was born Sept. 17, 1880. They have three children as follows: Evelyn Peart, George Franklin, Jr., and James Richard.

"(Generation) VIII - Elmond Emmett, son of Eva Thomas and James T. Bass, was born Oct. 20, 1888, married Jessie Jacob, Dec. 4, 1912, have the following children listed in Generation IX.

- "(Generation) IX -
1. Elizabeth Clay, born Sept. 27, 1913, married Lewis Long of Baltimore, Dec. 26, 1934. They have the following children in Generation X.
 - (1) Lewis Long Jr. born Oct. 3, 1936.
 - (2) Robert Elmond born May 7, 1939
 - (3) Edward Bruce born July 15, 1944.
 2. Martha Blair, born July 26, 1915, married Kenneth Phillips of Baltimore, Dec. 31, 1936. They have the following children:
 - (1) Michael Vivian, born April 11, 1940.
 - (2) Susan Blair, born Oct. 28, 1943, twin girls - (and)
 - (4) Patricia Blair, born Oct. 28, 1943
 3. Jeannett Baird, born Nov. 16, 1917, married Wilson Southard Sept. 21, 1935. They have one daughter, Jane Baird, born Sept. 7, 1937.
 4. Patricia Anne died in infancy.

"(Generation) VIII - ^{Mattie} Eloise, daughter of Eva T. and James T. Bass, was born Nov. 16, 1890, married George F. Murdock, June 5, 1915, and have the following children; listed in Generation IX.

"(Generation) IX - Evelyn Page, born Feb. 28, 1913, married Stephen W. Loving, June 28, 1938. They have the following children listed in Generation X.

1. James LaRocue, born Aug. 18, 1939.

2. Edith Ryland, born Aug. 25, 1945.

(b) George Franklin, Jr. was born Aug. 6, 1915, married Gladys Williams, June 11, 1938. They have one daughter, Margaret, born, born Aug. 11, 1939.

"James Richard, born July 4, 1921, married Coralee Bordelon, daughter of Mr. William Paul Bordelon of Lake Charles, La. Jan. 3, 1946.

[The text on this page is extremely faint and illegible. It appears to be a multi-paragraph document, possibly a letter or a report, with several lines of text visible across the page. The handwriting is cursive and typical of the late 19th or early 20th century.]

Page thirty-six:

"Weseth that the parties of the first part, for and in consideration of twenty-two hundred dollars cash in hand, paid then by the parties of the second part, both grant, sell and convey with special warranty (2) unto the said John S. Winkler, him and his heirs etc. forever, a certain lot or parcel of land, containing two hundred and twenty acres be the same more or less, lying in the county of Chesterfield, State of Virginia. Bounded as follows, to wit: On the north by the land of John W. Pinchbeck, on the East by the Petersburg Road, and on the South by Beville's Bridge Road, and the West by the land of W. H. Pinchbeck. The right and title of said land we warrant and forever defend against the claims of any and all persons whatsoever, to John S. Winkler, him and his heirs forever.

"Witness the following signatures and seals.

(Signed) W. H. Pinchbeck (Seal)

(Signed) Mattie J. Pinchbeck (Seal)

"State of Virginia

County of Chesterfield, to wit:

In and for the county of Chesterfield aforesaid do hereby certify that W. H. Pinchbeck whose name is signed to the foregoing writing, bearing date on the 27th day of September 1871, this day personally appeared before me in my county aforesaid, acknowledged the same to be his act and deed.

"Given under my hand this 27th day of September 1871
(Signed) R.F. Grymes M. P."

"State of Virginia -

County of Chesterfield, to wit:

for the county aforesaid do hereby certify that Martha J. Pinchbeck wife of W. H. Pinchbeck whose name is signed to the foregoing writing bearing date on the 27th day of September 1871 this day personally appeared before me in my said county, and being examined by me privily and apart from her husband, and having the writing fully explained to her she, the said Mattie J. Pinchbeck, acknowledged the same to be her act and deed and declared that she had willingly executed the same and does not wish to retract it.

"Given under my hand this 27th day of September 1871.
(Signed) R.B. Grymes, M.P.

"Virginia, to wit:

In the Clerk's Office of Chesterfield County Court August 12th, 1872. The foregoing deed with the certificates of acknowledgement and privy examination thereon endorsed was filed and admitted to record, and the same is truly recorded, six (dollars) 50/100 in revenue stamps affixed & cancelled.

"Teste: Nathan H. Cogbill, Clerk

"A copy -

Teste: -

Marcus A. Cogbill, Clerk

William W. Pinchbeck

"To } Deed of Bargain and Sale

John S. Winkler

"Recorded and Examined

"Volume 55 Page 438

(A Copy) "

On January 5, 1948 Mrs. J. T. Bass wrote Raymond B. Pinchbeck as follows:

"Thank you so much for typing my letter to you of Feb. 21, 1946 for me. It is indeed in much better form for my records, and I appreciate it more than I can tell you.

"I also wish to thank you for copies of the two letters you have received, one from the Misses Julie and Willie Williams of Infield, N.C. and one from Mrs. Daugherty of Chula, Va. They were both very interesting, and I enjoyed very much reading them.

"For various reasons we were unable to get in our trip to Winterpock last spring, but hope to be able to get it in before vegetation gets too far advanced in the cemetery, and would be glad to have you and your wife join us, if you wish to do so.

"With best wishes for you and yours for the New Year, I am

"Sincerely yours

(Signed) Mrs. J.T. Bass. "

1. The first part of the paper is devoted to a general
discussion of the problem. It is shown that the
problem is of great importance and that it has
not been completely solved. The author then
presents a new method for solving the problem.
The method is based on the use of the
Fourier transform and the method of
steepest descent. The author shows that the
method is very efficient and that it can be
applied to a wide range of problems.

2. The second part of the paper is devoted to a
detailed discussion of the method. The author
shows that the method is based on the use of the
Fourier transform and the method of steepest
descent. The author then presents a new
method for solving the problem. The method is
based on the use of the Fourier transform and
the method of steepest descent. The author
shows that the method is very efficient and
that it can be applied to a wide range of
problems.

3. The third part of the paper is devoted to a
detailed discussion of the method. The author
shows that the method is based on the use of
the Fourier transform and the method of steepest
descent. The author then presents a new
method for solving the problem. The method is
based on the use of the Fourier transform and
the method of steepest descent. The author
shows that the method is very efficient and
that it can be applied to a wide range of
problems.

4. The fourth part of the paper is devoted to a
detailed discussion of the method. The author
shows that the method is based on the use of
the Fourier transform and the method of steepest
descent. The author then presents a new
method for solving the problem. The method is
based on the use of the Fourier transform and
the method of steepest descent. The author
shows that the method is very efficient and
that it can be applied to a wide range of
problems.

CORRESPONDENCE AND NOTES ON THE TEXAS BRANCH OR
BRANCHES OF THE PINCHBECK FAMILY

Several references have already been made to the fact that George Pinchbee, Senior, and perhaps a brother named James Pinchbeck, went to Texas from Virginia in the 1830's. This James R. Pinchbeck took part in the Battle of San Jacinto in 1836 as a member of the Texan army and later received land grants as a result of this service. The previous correspondence also indicates that still another Pinchbeck, William, may have gone to Texas from Virginia. However, it is reasonably clear from the following correspondence that the James R. Pinchbeck who participated in the Battle of San Jacinto in 1836 may and most probably did come from the South Carolina branch of the Pinchbeck family by way of Georgia. This South Carolina branch of the Pinchbeck came directly from England just prior 1800 and members of the family moved into Georgia, perhaps to Texas, and definitely to Tennessee and Arkansas, and Oklahoma, as well as North Carolina, and Kentucky. This John Pinchbeck of Chester, South Carolina, made his will on April 21, 1811. In the will he referred to his daughter Ann Davis in London, England, and his daughter Elizabeth Wilcox, wife of George Wilcox of Kentucky. It is said that in 1856, Alexander and Jane Pinchbeck, his wife, moved to Dallas County, Arkansas, along with all their animals, farm equipment, and personal possessions, across country.

Raymond B. Pinchbeck had heard his father, William Thomas Bennett Pinchbeck, speak of the Texas branch of the Pinchbeck family. Accordingly, he wrote to the "Pinchbeck Family", Columbus, Texas on December 29, 1945, and to the County Clerk of Montgomery County, Texas. The following letters came as a result of this correspondence.

On January 3, 1946 Mr. James R. Pinchback, Box #694, Columbus, Texas, wrote as follows:

"I received your letter today with the enclosure concerning the history of the Pinchback family.

"In the next few weeks I will be happy to mail to you all the information I have concerning the Pinchback family, which is limited, as I know very little about my ancestors.

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) J. James R. Pinchback, Columbus, Texas."

NOTE: A. J. T. Pinchback is listed on the letter head of the stationery used by James R. Pinchback, as a Justice of the Peace of Colorado County, Texas. He is listed as Justice of the Peace of Precinct No. Two of the county. It is believed that this position of Justice of the Peace in Texas is equivalent to that of member of the Board of Supervisors of the County. Originally the members of Virginia Boards of Supervisors were known as Justices of the Peace. In some states today they are popularly known as the "County Board of Squires."

On June 2, 1944, Mr. Buck Pinchback, care of the Conroe Courier, Conroe, Texas, wrote as follows:

"A letter from you to Mr. Covy A. Beard, County Clerk of Montgomery County, has been handed to me by him.

"The man whom you inquired about, George Pinchback, was my grandfather, but there is a discrepancy in the spelling, inasmuch as my father always spelled the name Pinchback. I do not remember my grandfather, but am under the impression that he used the letter "A" in spelling the name. George Pinchback and a brother, James, are supposed to have arrived here in the early '30's, with the latter settling in Ft. Bend County, which is about three counties south of here. James Pinchbeck was listed as a San Jacinto Battle hero in which Texas, under Sam Houston, wrested Texas Independence from Mexico in 1836. Houston gave him a 'headright' of land in Ft. Bend County. That family is still in that section of the country, but I have never met any of them. Incidentally, they spell it with the "A", to.

"George Pinchback accumulated several thousand acres of land here and owned 175 slaves, who, of course, were freed after the war, and at the time of his death most of his lands went to older children than my father. George Pinchback died about '66 or '67. He lost several sons in the War Between the States. My father, W. S. Pinchback was born in 1857 and died in 1911. I live here in Conroe and work for the Conroe Courier, a weekly newspaper, as reporter and printer.

"I am mailing your letter to another brother of mine, R. T. Pinchback, 2574 South St., Beaumont, Texas, and no doubt you will hear from him, as he is quite a 'Family Tree' man. Another brother,

Page thirty-eight:

"W. C. Pinchback, lives in Orange, Texas. That is about all I know, personally. If you desire to contact me further, I would be glad to hear from you. The John Pinchback you referred is not in our immediate family, nor do I know where he hails from.

"I appreciated the letter, and with my very best wishes.

(Signed) Buck Pinchback, ☉ Conroe Courier, Conroe, Texas."

"On January 7, 1946 Mr. Buck Pinchback wrote as follows:

"I received your letter and data on the Pinchback family sometime in December and appreciated hearing from you. I turned the contents over to a friend of mine, Gerald C. Creighton (he pronounces it Craton) who beside being a member of the Board of Trustees of Conroe Independent School District, an attorney and the head office man for Columbian Carbon Black Co., is a pretty fair historian, especially as concerns Montgomery County. I talked to him just a few minutes ago and when he has checked the manuscript, I intend forwarding it to R. T. Pinchback, my half brother in Beaumont (Texas). I think you have heard from him since the initial inquiry which I received from the County Clerk. Mrs. Lena Pinchback, is my mother, the second wife of William Shave (W.S.) Pinchback, and the step-mother of six other Pinchback children, R. E. of Beaumont, Dacus of Orange, Texas, Mrs. Mrs. S. P. Love and Mrs. James L. Taylor of Corsicana, Texas, Mrs. A. C. Johnson, 108 Emory St., Marshall Texas, and Mrs. Elizabeth Blackburn, 1113 Sixth Ave., Fort Worth, Texas. My mother was born Lena Thompson near Vicksburg, Miss. July 16, 1861 and cooked a big fat hen and dressing for guests at our house here Sunday. I am 51, single and live with her, we own a half interest in the home we live in, a paint mare, A Boston Bull Dog and a beat up and ancient model Ford Coupe. I work as little as I can for the Conroe Courier, think I am still a democrat but certainly am not a New Dealer. If Mrs. Roosevelt and Wallace and some of the other apostles of racial equality are right, I'm wrong. If any race is capable of spanning in less than a century (from 1865 until now) what it took the caucasian race 2,000 to achieve, then miracles do still occur.

"Our information on the James Pinchback is meager, but a one third headright of land (which would indicate that at the time he was single) was given to a man of that name soon after the battle of San Jacinto in Colorado County, Texas. He was soldier in Sam Houston's Army, and the family legend is that he was a brother of my Grandfather, George Pinchback. There are a number of people in that county, the towns are Columbus and Garwood, as well as Colorado City, but fortunately for them I have never met them. I learned long ago that if I were related to P. B. T. Pinchback, an octoroon who served as Governor of Louisiana from 1869 until 1872, it shouldn't be mentioned. He was elected Governor for the 1868-72 period, and when the chief executive died he served out the term. Records indicate that considering the troubled conditions of reconstruction and carpet baggers, he did not (didn't) do so bad. In fact he was graduate of Ames, Iowa U. and was regarded as an intelligent man. Personally I still think he was a nigger.

"Under separate cover I am mailing your a current issue of the (Conroe) Courier and a map of Texas. Your letters are appreciated, and although I am not particularly interested in the 'Family Tree' my mother and I are glad to hear from you and will do our best to furnish what information we can.

"Write often, and with our sincere personal regards,

(Signed) Buck Pinchback (Mrs. Lena Pinchback also signed)
Box 890, Conroe, Texas."

On September 5, 1947 Mr. James R. Pinchback, Box #674, Columbus, Texas, wrote as follows:

"I do hope you will pardon this long delay in answering your letter of December 21, 1945, but your papers got misplaced (and) I only found them last Sunday.

"My father was John Joseph Pinchback, Born Mar. 25, 1848, Died Feb. 19, 1915, married Alnanor Howland. My Grandfather William Pinchback, born July 8, 1811, died Oct. 26, 1867, married Mary Carter. My great Grandfather John Pinchback - Great Great Grandfather also John Pinchback.

"That is about all I can tell you. As I told you, we know very little about our kinsmen and now, I the youngest of the clan am the only one left. I am now 60.

"My father did have an uncle Billie Pinchback killed at the Second Battle of Manassas, and the James R. Pinchback that was in the Mexican War at San Jacinto, was some cousin. There were 5 (five) boy and 3 girls in Dad's family. He, (my father) had the following Bros: & sisters:

Page thirty-nine:

" Elizabeth

John

William

Mary

David

Martha

Thomas

Lee Davis

James Richard

"All are gone. My father was born near Charleston in a small place either Chester or Chesterville. If I remember right the older generation came from New England. I know not where. I remember hearing him say that when they first came to the State they spelled the name Pinchbeck. He always thought that he had relations in Pine Bluff, Ark.

"If there is anything else that I might help you with I assure you I will answer immediately. When my son was with the air forces in England he (told me) of a boy named Pinchbeck, that lived near where he was stationed and was going to visit them but was sent home before he could get around to it.

"If you want the several sheets you sent let me know and I will return them. Thanks for everything and hope you don't think too badly of me for my carelessness.

"Yours truly, (Signed) J.R. Pinchback, Box 674,
Columbus, Texas."

On June 26, 1944 Mr. R. T. Pinchback, 2574 South Street, Beaumont, Texas, wrote as follows:

"This is to acknowledge your letter of June 7, 1944 wherein you inquired about George Pinchback would have answered your letter sooner but I have been away from my home, will say that George Pinchback is my grand father I do not know what year he came to Texas but it was prior to 1858 as I have a letter written by him to his daughter Mrs. Sarah Virginia Dunson (Mrs. Dr. Dunson) of Flat Lick, Louisiana. Claiborne Parish (County) he was living at Montgomery, Texas at that time and made mention of crops that he raised the year before which would put him in that county at least in 1857.

"I have other information about the Pinchbacks and will write you as soon as I can assemble all the facts that can be had.

"I have in my possession at this time a letter written to my father W.S. (William Shaver) Pinchback by a Mr. Willie T. Pinchbeck of Manchester, Va. this letter was written October 15, 1897. this gentleman sent his picture to my father which I also have this picture was taken by W. Foster of Richmond Va. and is of a nice looking Gentleman.

"Thanks a lot for the information about the family of Pinchbeck-Pinchback. I wish you would write Mrs. Sallie Price Wise at Montgomery, Texas, general delivery she being a grand daughter of George Pinchback her father was a native Virginia. I do not know what town in Virginia he was from but was a Dr. Price, Dr. J. H. Price.

"Please do not lose contact with me if for any reason you are transferred from that address please advise me. (NOTE: Raymond B. Pinchbeck was a Lieutenant in the U. S. Naval Reserve and serving as Officer-in-Charge of Navy V-12 Medical and Dental Units at George Washington University and Georgetown University, Washington, D.C. and doing extra duty in the Bureau of Naval Personnel, Washington, D.C. on the Navy V-12 Medical and Dental programs.)

"Yours truly, (Signed) R.T. Pinchbeck."

On August 29, 1944 Mr. R. T. Pinchback wrote as follows:

"Please forgive me not writing you before this time have been gathering all the information that I could hear of an enclosing all that I have at this time however there is some information about one James R. Pinchback that is very interesting as he was one of the Heroes of San Jacinto the battle where Texas won her independence from Mexico this battle was fought at Lynchburg Harris County, Texas. on April 21, 1836.

"James R. Pinchback's biography was written by Clarence R. Wharton a Texas historian of whom I am enclosing a newspaper clipping. (NOTE: This clipping, dated May 1, 1941 stated that Clarence R. Wharton was dead and that he was a noted lawyer and historian. The name of the newspaper is not given. He is said to have been the author of ten books including a two volume history of Texas and "San Jacinto the Sixteenth Decisive Battle", The Republic of Texas, El Presidente, the life of General Santa Anna, Texas Under Many Flags, Lone Star State, a grade school text, History of Texas, a high school history, Remember Goliad, Satanta, Chief of the Kiowas, and History of Fort Bend County.) Mr. Wharton's writings were considered very authentic, I am having this biography typed for you at this time will send as soon as possible, I do not know the relationship if any to this man however I've heard that he was a brother to George Pinchback, my grandfather his land grant

Handwritten text, likely a letter or document, written in cursive script. The text is extremely faded and illegible due to the quality of the scan. It appears to be a formal document, possibly a letter of introduction or a business correspondence, given the structure and the use of capital letters at the beginning of lines. The text is arranged in several paragraphs, with some lines indented. The overall appearance is that of an old, well-preserved but poorly scanned document.

Page forty: _____

"was issued by Gonzales County, Texas, land board in 1838 for one-third league of land. (Soldier's pay).

"Also enclosing family tree of George Pinchback, and his first wife his second wife was Susan Orr, from Tennessee, she was the mother of my father and his one brother Jonas Pinchback, my father being the oldest of the two. Jonas Pinchback was married to ----- at or near Whitehall, Texas, and had one son George Pinchback, I saw this man in 1925 he told me at that time that his father was dead I think George must be dead as I never hear of or from him.

"Enclosing newspaper account of election of officers for Legion post at Leesville La. which is in the Beaumont trade territory and is covered by Beaumont newspapers I had this man paged at one of our local hotels at one time but failed to get an answer one of his friends had told me that he was in Beaumont, I do not know of any relationship to this man.

"There is a Pinchback family in Colorado County, Texas have never met any of them however I understand they are a very fine people hope to go over there this fall and meet them will at least get their address for you if we or related I do not know of it.

"The James Howard Pinchback shown in the family tree of George Pinchback was a confederate soldier Tobias Grider too James left Montgomery soon after the war between the states he had large family of boys and girls my sister Mrs. Sam P. Love of Corsicana, Texas remembers most of the childrens names if not all, will get them for you if it's possible that the Pinchbacks in Colorado County are the children and grandchildren of James Howard Pinchback, George's son.

"I understand that there was a John Pinchback died or was killed in a battle that was fought at New Orleans, La., in 1812 or 1815 and is buried in the national cemetery there, (see September Readers Digest page 37) George had a son named John Wesley born Sept. 6, 1841 and died 1859 before the civil war granting the family tree is correct.

"My father William Shaver Pinchback born May 12, 1857, died April 11, 1911. Nannie Jarvis Pinchback his wife born November 22, 1860. died April 8, 1891. Sarah Virginia Pinchback children born August 31, 1879. Mrs. Sam P. Love Margaret Pinchback born October 16, 1881. Mrs. A.C. Johnson. Stacie Elizabeth Pinchback born November 22, 1883. Mrs. W. F. Blackburn. Rube Thomas Pinchback born May 9, 1885. Susan Hickles Pinchback born August 25, 1886. Mrs. James E. Taylor. Dacus C. Pinchback born December 23, 1887. Eva Pinchback born November 9, 1890. died in infancy. William Shaver Pinchback married Lena Thompson 1890-1891-1892 will get these dates for you later also the married names of my sisters children.

"My fathers home burned after his death and the family bible was burned with the house however we all knew our ages and each of us have a family of our own so have the records very well made up again.

"My family Rube Thomas Pinchback married Miss Seawillow Cunningham born June 13, 1888, March 2, 1910 at Anclia, Texas (Jefferson County). Seawillow Pinchback (children) born January 21, 1911 died July 22, 1914. Rube Thomas Pinchback, Jr. born July 3, 1912 William Patrick Pinchback born January 28, 1914 Jarvis S. Pinchback born March 29, 1919.

"R. T. P. Jr. is a civil engineer graduate of A. & M. College of Texas and is resident engineer for the Texas State Highway Department at Liberty Texas (near Beaumont) Married Louise Dorothy Thiac. September 18, 1933. at Beaumont, Texas children one Dorothy Louise Pinchback born January 12, 1940 Liberty, Texas

"W. P. P. electrician for Pennsylvania Ship Yards, Beaumont, Texas married Marjorie Eloise Daugherty May 16, 1938 of Beaumont, Texas at Lake Charles, La. one child Patricia Eloise Pinchback born September 25, 1941 at Beaumont, Texas

"Jarvis S. P. U.S. Army Air Corps W.A.A.F. Waco, Texas training pilot joined January 22 or 23, 1942. married Mary Jane Weckley of Beaumont Texas at Kelly Fiel, Texas October 9, 1942. no children. (now 1st Lt.)

N. J. P. (Man) married W.F. Oxford Jr. of Beaumont, Texas at College Station, Texas (A. & M. College) March 7, 1942. lives at College Station, Texas address Box 123 F.L. College Station, Texas W.F.C. Jr. (Tul Dub) is a graduate of that school (Chemistry) now instructor in Naval Training School of Radio special advanced Radio operators school of A. & M. College. no children.

"Any information that I hear about will send it to you at once.

"Yours truly (Signed) R.T. Pinchback. "

The letters from Willie T. Pinchbeck, father of Raymond B. Pinchbeck written in 1897 and 1918, referred to by Mr. R.T. Pinchback above reads as follows:

Page forty-one:

"Oct. 15, 1897

Manchester, Va.

"Mr. W.S. Pinchbeck.

"Dear Sir, obtaining your address from the CoClerk of Montgomery Co. I thought that I would write to you. I knew that I had relations in that state, but what part I did not know untill informed by Mr. Griffin. There never was but one family of Pinchbecks or Pinchbacks anywhere in the United States from Maine to Florida that I am aware of, but our family. I had a great uncle by the name of George Pinchbeck that came to Virginia during the War buying up Negro slaves. He went back out there and we have not heard from him since. I myself am the son of Thomas W. Pinchbeck. Him and all of his brothers and sisters are dead except one, Uncle John Pinchbeck. My father died two years ago. My mother is living and there is four of us children; three boys and one girl. Two married and two single. I am the oldest and single. We own the finest mineral property in this state containing Mica Felt Spar Kaiolin and different clayes. Also three fine mineral springs all on the same farm. If you know of any parties out there that you think that I could sell to, that want to invest money in paying property, if you will let me know I will pay you a big percentage. Or probably buy now as you live in a rich state and I suppose have a plenty. You might help me out yourself in the manufacturing and mining of this mineral. There is a fortune in it if you know the prices of it mined. I mean in the sheet for stove use, or after it is being ground.

"I would be so glad if you or some of your family could come to Virginia and visit us. It is not so many of us and I think that we ought to know something about our own descendants. So please write me all the information pertaining to our family, and how you are getting along out there. And if you ever come to Virginia be sure and call on us, or come and pay us a special visit. I am in the clothing business in Richmond, but our farm is in the Co of Amelia. So when you visit be sure and write to Manchester, Va. and I will bit it alright as I have my mail sent to that office. Answer at once and all of the news.

"I remain yours very truly, (Signed) Willie T. Pinchbeck,
Manchester, Va. "

Writing from Box 87, Chula, Va. on August 20, 1918, W. T. Pinchbeck, Father of Raymond B. Pinchbeck, wrote as follows:

"Robert L. Rodgers.
Attorney at Law,
Beaumont, Texas.

Mr. Robert L. Rodgers:

Dear sir;

"Your letter received, and contents noted. In reply will say that my name is W.T. Pinchbeck, son of Thomas W. Pinchbeck. There is four of us children living, three boys live here in Amelia county, the other one a girl, lives in Richmond, Va. There is also a few of my fathers brothers children, living in Richmond, Va. About six, I think, in all. All of the older pinchbecks are dead, and nearly all of these children of the older Pinchbecks. There is only ten of us in all in this State. Of course, we are all married and have children. We are all English descent on my fathers side. We are the family of Pinchbecks; from Maine to Florida, in the United States that I know anything about, and we are all related.

"My fathers father came direct from England. (NOTE: This statement is obviously in error although it was the permanent belief of William Thomas Bennett Pinchbeck, father of Raymond B. Pinchbeck.) Probably a hundred or more years ago. I don't know what rule that they adhered to, English, or American when they first landed here, but I can find out from the Clerksbooks of Chesterfield County, all about it. But from what I can understand there is several million dollars left to us by one Pinchbeck that was left over there in England, that never came to America, and never married, and left several million dollars. I think that we ought to have our share. A lawyer wrote to my mother several years ago about it from England, that it was there and that he would get it for us. She wrote him word that we would pay him ten percent if he would get it, but he wrote her word back that he could not do that. That the laws of Englan would not allow that. That he would have have to have cash for his work. So she did not have the money at the time, so she let it drop for the present. But I always thought that someday that I would see what could be done about it myself, or the family of us. My mother and father both died several years ago.

"Speaking of W. S. Pinchbeck, I will forward your letter that I received from him in 1897 from Montgomery Texas. I use to writ to him and his girls, Miss Jenny, and Miss Maggie, and I think he had a son or more. He wrote me word that they were the only family of Pinchbacks down there. I also sent his father's photo to him that I ha. His fathers name was George Pinchbeck. He left here before the war between the North and the South, and went south. He use to buy negroes down there, and bring them to Virginia and sell them. (NOTE: This statement is exactly the reverse of this situation since the Negroes were bought in Virginia and carried to Texas for use on the farms of George Pinchbeck.) My father said that he had a plenty of money. The children that you are trying to find out about are the children of W. S. Pinchbeck, whom I use to write to in Montgomery, Texas. He must be dead or is he living now? He is the son of George who left the other Pinchbacks here in Virginia, and located in Texas, all being the same family. I hope that you may understand this. I can find out more about it from the Clerk's books at Chesterfield Court house. I would be glad if you would let me know why it is that you are tracing us up.

"Hoping to hear from you soon, I am,

"Yours very truly, (Signed W.T. Pinchbeck, Rt. 1 Box 87,
Chula, Va. ---

(It us to be Amelia CH, but is is Chula, Va. now.) "

On August 21, 1918 W. T. Pinchbeck again wrote Mr. Robert L. Rogers, Attorney at Law, 990 Parker Street, Beaumont, Texas, as follows:

"August 21, 1918.
Chula, Va.

"Dear Sir,

"Since writing to you on yesterday I have been thinking about this matter you ask me about regarding our Heir's. The Pinchbacks during the Revolutionary War, I am very certain they had never left England, untill after that time. So they must have adhered to the war rule of the British as I am certain that they were in England at that time. I can find out at the Clerks Books as I wrote you on yesterday about what time they located in Chesterfield County. When they landed here from England, they were very wealthy people. All of them, as I wrote you on yesterday, located in Chesterfield County, but George he left here and went south and located in Texas. He took his part of his money, I suppose, left to him by his people, and bought negro slaves, and sold them here. He bought them down there, or anywhere he could. That is what my father us to tell me. So he located down there, and died there. I don't think he has been here since the war between the states. The W.S. Pinchbeck of whom you are inquiring about, is the son of George Pinchbeck that located there. George Pinchbeck is my great uncle. William S. Pinchbeck of whom you wrote about, is my cousin. Uncle George George going away and never returning after the war, they lost si sight of the family connection. My aunt had uncle George's picture. I have seen it several times. We are all the same Pinchback family. I think that I have made this part plain to you. I am about the only one of the family living here that could explain this to you. Is cousin W.S. Pinchbeck dead, or is he still living yet? And is his children still living? I think probably he is dead. Remember me to any of them that is there, and tell them that I am still in the land of the living, yet. And that I feel very ashamed of myself for not going to see them or writing them before now, and that I will be glad to hear from them at any time. And especially to see them. Well, hoping to hear from you again soon, I am yours,

"Very truly, (Signed) W.T. Pinchbeck, Rt. 1 Box 87, Chula, Va."

Mr. R. T. Pinchbeck also enclosed with his letters above the following letter he had received:

"Beaumont, Texas.
November 14, 1941

"Mr. R.T. Pinchbeck
2574 South Street,
Beaumont, Texas.

"Dear sir:

"We wrote to the Caldwell County Abstract Company with your reference to the land in Caldwell County, and enclose their reply.

"Also enclosed is letter which you wrote Mr. James R. Pinchbeck at Columbus, Texas; and letter which you wrote to District Clerk of Caldwell County,

"Very truly yours, (Signed) Jefferson County Abstract Co.

1. The first part of the paper is devoted to a general discussion of the problem. It is shown that the problem is of great importance in the theory of the differential equations of the second order. The problem is to find the general solution of the differential equation

$$y'' + p(x)y' + q(x)y = r(x)$$

where $p(x)$, $q(x)$ and $r(x)$ are functions of x . The general solution of this equation can be found by the method of variation of parameters. The method consists in assuming a particular solution of the form

$$y = u(x)y_1(x) + v(x)y_2(x)$$

where $y_1(x)$ and $y_2(x)$ are two linearly independent solutions of the homogeneous equation

$$y'' + p(x)y' + q(x)y = 0$$

and $u(x)$ and $v(x)$ are functions to be determined. The method of variation of parameters leads to a system of two linear equations for $u(x)$ and $v(x)$. The solution of this system gives the particular solution y . The general solution of the original equation is then obtained by adding the particular solution to the general solution of the homogeneous equation.

2. The second part of the paper is devoted to a detailed discussion of the method of variation of parameters. It is shown that the method can be applied to a wide class of differential equations. The method is particularly useful for the solution of linear differential equations of the second order. The method is based on the assumption that the particular solution can be written in the form of a linear combination of two linearly independent solutions of the homogeneous equation. The method leads to a system of two linear equations for the functions $u(x)$ and $v(x)$. The solution of this system gives the particular solution y . The general solution of the original equation is then obtained by adding the particular solution to the general solution of the homogeneous equation.

3. The third part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the applications of the method of variation of parameters. It is shown that the method can be applied to a wide class of differential equations. The method is particularly useful for the solution of linear differential equations of the second order. The method is based on the assumption that the particular solution can be written in the form of a linear combination of two linearly independent solutions of the homogeneous equation. The method leads to a system of two linear equations for the functions $u(x)$ and $v(x)$. The solution of this system gives the particular solution y . The general solution of the original equation is then obtained by adding the particular solution to the general solution of the homogeneous equation.

4. The fourth part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the applications of the method of variation of parameters. It is shown that the method can be applied to a wide class of differential equations. The method is particularly useful for the solution of linear differential equations of the second order. The method is based on the assumption that the particular solution can be written in the form of a linear combination of two linearly independent solutions of the homogeneous equation. The method leads to a system of two linear equations for the functions $u(x)$ and $v(x)$. The solution of this system gives the particular solution y . The general solution of the original equation is then obtained by adding the particular solution to the general solution of the homogeneous equation.

5. The fifth part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the applications of the method of variation of parameters. It is shown that the method can be applied to a wide class of differential equations. The method is particularly useful for the solution of linear differential equations of the second order. The method is based on the assumption that the particular solution can be written in the form of a linear combination of two linearly independent solutions of the homogeneous equation. The method leads to a system of two linear equations for the functions $u(x)$ and $v(x)$. The solution of this system gives the particular solution y . The general solution of the original equation is then obtained by adding the particular solution to the general solution of the homogeneous equation.

6. The sixth part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the applications of the method of variation of parameters. It is shown that the method can be applied to a wide class of differential equations. The method is particularly useful for the solution of linear differential equations of the second order. The method is based on the assumption that the particular solution can be written in the form of a linear combination of two linearly independent solutions of the homogeneous equation. The method leads to a system of two linear equations for the functions $u(x)$ and $v(x)$. The solution of this system gives the particular solution y . The general solution of the original equation is then obtained by adding the particular solution to the general solution of the homogeneous equation.

7. The seventh part of the paper is devoted to a discussion of the applications of the method of variation of parameters. It is shown that the method can be applied to a wide class of differential equations. The method is particularly useful for the solution of linear differential equations of the second order. The method is based on the assumption that the particular solution can be written in the form of a linear combination of two linearly independent solutions of the homogeneous equation. The method leads to a system of two linear equations for the functions $u(x)$ and $v(x)$. The solution of this system gives the particular solution y . The general solution of the original equation is then obtained by adding the particular solution to the general solution of the homogeneous equation.

"By Mrs. Earl Singleton Manager."

"Caldwell County Abstract Company,
Lockhart, Texas
November 13, 1941

"Jefferson County Abstract Co.,
Goodhue Building
Beaumont, Texas."

Gentlemen:

"We have a 1280 acre Pinchback survey in this county which was patented to James Pinchback in 1846. James Pinchback died, leaving one son William Wallace Pinchback and his wife Margret, who later married Martin D. Ramsey, by whom she had four children, Minnie Maggie, John Huff, Alexander, and Sarah Ann. William Wallace Pinchback died intestate (intestate), leaving Margaret Ramsey and her children as his heirs. In the partition of his property the above mentioned 1280 acres was set aside to Minnie Maggie Ramsey and John Huff Ramsey. They conveyed it to Danl. Grady, and he cut it up into smaller tracts and sold it to various parties.

"There is some production on this survey and the oil is being run by Magnolia Petroleum Company."

"Very truly yours, (Signed) W.B. Benister for Caldwell County Abstract Company."

Still another letter was enclosed by Mr. R.T. Pinchback of 2574 South Street, Beaumont, Texas, which read as follows:

"2574 South Street,
Beaumont, Texas
August 6, 1939

"Mr. James R. Pinchback,
Columbus, Texas.

"Dear sir:

Some months ago my sister Mrs. S.F. Love of Corsicana, Texas wrote me that she met and talked with you about the family name and that you had told her about some land at or near Lockhart, Texas and that as far as you could learn it did not belong to your family, would appreciate it if you could furnish me with the name of the league or patent number, and the names of the Pinchback family that has or did have title to the land above mentioned.

"Yours truly (Signed) R.T. 'Rube' Pinchback."

"My Dear Sir:

"I am sure I could not tell you anything, some Judge told me about it and I have forgotten his name, you might write Abstract office there.

"Yours truly (Signed) J. R. Pinchback."

"2574 South Street,
Beaumont, Texas
August 1, 1939

"District Clerk
Caldwell County
Lockhart, Texas.

Dear sir:

Please furnish me with the names of plaintiffs and defendants, in a suit that has been filed there about the title to land wherein a part of the defendants are named Pinchback.

"And oblige (Signed) R.T. Pinchback."

"Lockhart, Texas
August 23, 1939

"There is no suit pending in this Court at this time in which any Pinchback is named as a defendant, unless possibly it may be a tax suit. If you will tell me more about the nature of the suit and about when it was filed, possibly I can give you some information.

(Signed) Jimmie Patton, Clerk District Court, Caldwell County, Texas."

On December 21, 1945 Mr. R. T. Pinchback, Sr. wrote Raymond B. Pinchback as follows:

"Your letters dated November 5 and December 13 were received while I was suffering from kidney stones; although I have recovered sufficiently to leave the house, I have not been able to secure any additional information about the Pinchbeck's.

"The biography of James R. Pinchback that I mentioned to you previously was in (an) editorial form in the Dallas Morning News of Dallas, Texas and was published in 1936 under the heading of 100 years ago today. I have contacted them about securing a copy of it, but due to shortage of help they are not able at present time to send me a copy; however, they said that they would forward a copy as soon as possible. I will be glad to send you a copy as soon as I receive it.

"An enclosing - copy of a letter received in reply to one written to Mrs. Lora Ussery of Oklahoma City, Okla.

"I have known for sometime of a Pinchback in Louisiana and have recently received his address. He is a dentist by name of Dr. Leroy Pinchback of Leesville, Louisiana. You might write him there. (NOTE: One of these clippings from the Beaumont Enterprise, dated September 21, 1936, told of Dr. Leroy Pinchback being elected Commander of the American Legion Post bearing the name Broddy-Cain Post, in Leesburg, Louisiana. Another clipping from the Beaumont Journal, dated November 27, 1939, tells of a party of deer hunters from Leesville, Louisiana, killing four deer. It refers to Dr. L. Pinchback, Bobby Pinchback, and Leo Pinchback being members of the deer hunting party.) Letters directed to Dr. Leroy Pinchback, Leesville, Louisiana, from Raymond B. Pinchbeck, were not returned and no replies received therefrom.)

"I have intended going to Columbus, Texas to talk with the Pinchbacks there and will as soon as time and health will permit. I don't know the first names or addresses of the Pinchbacks there.

"There has been two new arrivals in the family since our last correspondence. Allan Lane Pinchback and Judith Hen Oxford, grandson and granddaughter. Am enclosing announcements and pictures.

"Our youngest son, Jarvis S. Pinchback, has been discharged from the Army Air Corp and is home with us for Christmas. Wishing you and yours a very merry Christmas and happy New Year, I remain

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) R.T. Pinchback, Sr."

P.S. The information about the family was appreciated very much. "

Mrs. Lena Pinchback, widow of William Shaver Pinchback, and his second wife, wrote from Box 890, Conroe, Texas, on September 23, 1944, as follows:

"I am writing this to tell what I know of the Geo Pinchback Sr. family in Texas he was my Husbands Father Prior to 1857 he married my Husband Mother Miss Susan Orr at Montgomery Texas she was his second Wife to them were Born 3 Boys first when Just a Babe from a scald name unknown to me my Husband William Shaver was Born May 12, 1857 Jonas Johnson his Bro younger than Willie when not when (born) not known to me Geo P. Sr had several children of the first Wifes my husband knew 3 half Bro and half Sister the Brothers names James H Pinchback Georgie P. (and) Virginia (pinchback) they all married and had children and lived in Montgomery Co at one Time none of these children live here except the Daughter in the Town of Montgomery Virginia P married Dr James Price of Montgomery she also has a Grand Son Morgan Price She and her Daughter by a previous marriage married Father and Son the Daughter in Montgomery is Mrs. Sallie Price Wise she has 3 Daughters and one Son all married This is all I know about the Geo P except I can tell were he is Buried he died in Grimer Co an adjoining Co to Montg he and his first Wife and several children are are Buried on Shannons Parlie not more than 12 or 15 miles from Montgomery William Shaver Pinchback and Lena Thompson married 53 years ago the 12 day of July he was 35 I was 30 To us were Born 5 children 4 Boys 1 Girl George Tomas William - Shaver Wheeler Simonton Burnard Lyle Anna Irion Buck our oldest all the one we raised the children of the first Wife

Sarah Virginia	Susan Nickleson
Margaret (Margret)	Rube Thomas
Stacye Elizabeth	Dacus C.

all married 19 Grand children 2 Great Grand children my son will be 50 18 of this Oct I was 83 16 of last July have told all the good life off the bad Your unknown Min, (Signed) Lena Pinchback

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
1215 EAST 58TH STREET
CHICAGO, ILL. 60637
U.S.A.
LONDON: ROUTLEDGE Kegan Paul
27, AVONDALE ROAD, LONDON, N.W. 11, ENGLAND

PRINTED IN GREAT BRITAIN BY THE UNIVERSITY PRESS, CAMBRIDGE

First published in Great Britain by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.
This edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.
Reprinted by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.
Reprinted by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Second edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Third edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Fourth edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Fifth edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Sixth edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Seventh edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Eighth edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Ninth edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Tenth edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Eleventh edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

Twelfth edition published by the University Press, Cambridge, 1963.

"(p.s.) George Pinchback Sr had quite a lot of land in Texas 1000 a in a boddie in 3 miles of Montgomery. Some in Grimar Co and a verry valuable Black Land acreage that he gave \$10 000 for in Northen Co near Richmond. the Co Sect my husband and his Bro did not get any of it a half Bro and the Prices beat them out of their share when they were old enough to have looked into it they slept on their rights to long. I am of the opion (opinion) from reading the last lot of data you have send that your Grand Father Thomas P and and George P were Brothers. You give date given John P and Pollie Rudd married Apr 2 1795 5 years before 1800 more of the Geo Pinchbacks 4 children by first life. Georgie had no children lived with his wife on farm in Moreta Co worked slaves. James Harrison married a Miss Jett Hattingly of this Co and some time in 80 (80's) went to Williamson Co Tex and from there to Okla.

"I know Geo P Sr was my childrens Grand Father. I do not think he died as early as 1860. the last trip he made to For bond Co he carried my husband with him and they went horse back and Lillie was born in 1857 and could not have made such a trip. it could not be made quick then. I dont know how many children he had.

"Toby I think died in Montgomery Co. he had a Son and a Daughter his Widow with the son in law named Gerry (Terry?) Daughter and Son went to Florida. the last I kno Ft. White was the P. O.

"Mrs. Lena Pinchback, Conroe Texas."

The letter referred to by Mr. R. T. Pinchbeck above as coming from Mrs. Dora Ussery, Oklahoma City, Okla, 2320 S. W. 33 st., September 1944, reads as follows:

"Received your letter a few days past. I don't know if I can give you much information. My father was Franklin Scott (Scott?) Pinchback. He came from Tennessee. He was born and reared there. He married Adeline McGinnis. They moved to Arkansas when I was very small. I don't know any thing about my grandfather. His name was William Pinchback. He also moved to Arkansas and died there. My father is dead too. My father had one brother. His name is Mond Henderson Pinchback. He is getting very old, if he is living, For I am seventy two. The last I knew of him he was living at Jonesboro Arkansas.

"So that's all the information that I can give you as I am living all alone. I have never seen any Pinchback kin. so if you find out any thing about them please write me again.

"Yours vey truly (Signed) Mrs. Dora Ussery."

On December 29, 1945 Raymond B. Pinchbeck wrote to the Dallas Morning News, Dallas, Texas, asking for information on James R. Pinchback, the veteran of the Battle of San Jacinto in 1836. The following reply and enclosure came in response, on January 4, 1946:

"My attention has been drawn to your letter of December 29th, (1945) (1945 in which you are making an inquiry with reference to James R. Pinchback.

"I sent you letter to Dr. Herbert Gambrell, Director of the Dallas Historical Society, to see what he could say about it. His reply, dated January 3rd, is enclosed herewith, and he specifically recommends that you get in touch with Mr. L.W. Kemp, 214, Houston, Texas. He also makes another suggestion which you may take up if Mr. Kemp can't satisfy you.

"I hope that you will be able to get whatever information you want, and if I or Mr. Gambrell can be of any further service to you in this connection, it will be a pleasure.

"By the way, I lived in Galveston, Texas, from 1870 to 1882, and as a boy, was well acquainted with another boy named Sam C. Mitchell. Some years ago, I visited Richmond especially to see Dr. Mitchell on whom I had not laid eyes for many, many years. As soon as he entered the hotel, I knew it was he. I have corresponded with him from time to time, and he was a very close friend of my brother, the late Dr. J. Q. Dealey, who was on the faculty of Brown University for thirty-five years. I am telling you all of this as I have not heard from Dr. Mitchell for quite a while, and would like to inquire if he is still connected with your institution.

"All good wishes for the season.

"Very sincerely yours, (Signed) G. B. Dealey."

On January 29, 1946 Raymond B. Pinchbeck wrote Dr. S. C. Mitchell and quoted Mr. Dealey's letter to him. He also wrote Mr. Dealey and told him that Dr. Mitchell, then 80 years old, had retired at the end of the session 1944-45 here at the University of Richmond, and was then living at Montreat, North Carolina. The enclosed letter from Mr.

Herbert Gambrell, Director of the Dallas Historical Society, Hall of State, Dallas, 1, Texas, reads as follows

"January 3, 1946

"Dear Mr. Dealey:

"It would probably not be worth the time to search the files of 1936 to verify the fact that James R. Pinchback was mentioned in "One Hundred Years ago in Texas". This was a feature prepared by the late Clarence R. Wharton, and it is unlikely that the mention contains any information your Richmond correspondent seeks.

"I have verified the fact that James R. Pinchback was a soldier at the Battle of San Jacinto, and I enclose an extract from Heroes of San Jacinto regarding him.

"I do not find biographical information regarding him in any other compilations in our library, and the enclosed sketch tells almost nothing about him.

"Dr. Pinchback's best route to information is through Mr. L. W. Kemp, 214 Westmoreland, Houston. For many years he has been compiling data on early Texans and it is possible that he has more in his files now than he put into the Heroes book fourteen years ago. Mr. Pinchback might also have searches made in the General Land Office and in the State Archives at Austin; but Mr. Kemp has been working through them for years and probably has extracted for his own files whatever data is there. As you know, Mr. Kemp is President of the Texas Historical Association and is most generous in sharing his materials with interested people.

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) Herbert Gambrell.

"Mr. G. B. Dealey, Dallas 2. "

The enclosure referred to above reads as follows:

"PINCHBACK, JAMES R. (Pvt., Company 'A', First Regiment Texas Volunteers) Enlisted in the Texas army February 15, 1836; issued a headright certificate for one-third of a league of land by Gonzales county land board in 1838. (Sam Houston Dixon and Lewis Wiltz Kemp, The Heroes of San Jacinto (Houston, 1932) p. 140) "

Mr. L. W. Kemp, President of the State Organization of the Sons of the Republic of Texas, 214 Westmoreland Avenue, Houston, Texas, wrote as follows under date of December 30, 1947:

"I have your favor of the 26th, and it is a pleasure to comply with your request and to send you what information I have regarding James R. Pinchback.

"I am anxious to learn more about this gentleman, and any information you may furnish will be greatly appreciated. When and where was he born? Who were his parents? When and where did he die? If you cannot furnish all of this information, I will be glad to have any part of it.

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) L. W. Kemp.

Again on January 16, 1948 Mr. L. W. Kemp wrote as follows:

"Thanks for your letter of the 3rd with enclosures. Having copied from the documents sent me I am returning them to you. I was glad to get the information and hope that eventually I will be able to learn more of the Pinchback of San Jacinto fame.

"Sincerely yours, (Signed) L. W. Kemp.

Another biographical sketch came out of this Texas correspondence of Raymond B. Pinchback, although he is not totally sure which correspondent sent the biography to him. This biographical sketch reads as follows:

"JAMES R. PINCHBACK

"James R. Pinchback arrived in Texas from Georgia. In Headright Certificate No. 37, issued to him February 1, 1838 by the Board of Land Commissioners of Gonzales County, it is stated that he arrived in Texas February, 1836. William Fairfax Gray stated that he arrived on about February 10th, of that year.

"Mr. Gray in his diary which was published in 1909 by his son, A. C. Gray, under the title From Virginia to Texas, 1835 states (on page 105) that he and his companions were traveling on horses from Macogdoches to Washington, Texas and had stopped on the night of February 11, 1836 at 'Widow Anderson's'. 'Soon after our arrival', recorded Mr. Gray, 'a foot traveler, a young man from Georgia, who is going to join a volunteer company from that State now in Texas,

Page forty-seven:

"came in and partook of our supper. He left Macogoches about the time we did, and has kept up with us, generally sleeping and eating with us. His baggage consists of a surtout coat and saddle bags. These we occasionally relieve him of by carry for him. He stops for nothing, but pushes right ahead, through rain, mud and watercourses. Today he swam the stream that our horses waded. He did not know the ford that the Mexicans showed us. He will make a fine soldier if he lives to reach the army...." "We gave the only spare bed the widow had to the foot passenger, who complained of a little fever, and we all slept on the floor." On February 14th, at the town of Washington, Gray wrote: "The foot passenger who has accompanied us for the last six days, whose name is James Pinchback, this morning enlisted in Sherman's company of volunteers -- for the war."

"Pinchback had intended joining one of the companies composing the Georgia Battalion, commanded by James Walker Fennin, Jr., but decided to join the volunteer company recruited in Kentucky and Ohio by Sidney Sherman, who was elected captain. When Sherman was elevated to colonel of the Second Regiment, William Wood was chosen captain of his old company, Company 'A' of the First Regiment of Volunteers, and it was in this company that Pinchback served in the Battle of San Jacinto. On Page 12 of the official San Jacinto rolls, his name appears as 'Jas.R. Pinchback'.

"Most of the men composing the Georgia Battalion were captured by the Mexicans at Coliel, and on March 27, 1836 they were marched from their barracks and shot.

"Mr. Pinchback apparently did not claim the land due him for his services in the Army of Texas. He was entitled to receive at least 320 acres of bounty land for three months service in the army and 640 acres of donation land for having participated in the Battle of San Jacinto."

CORRESPONDENCE AND HOMES ON THE SOUTH CAROLINA, NORTH CAROLINA, KENTUCKY, ARKANSAS BRANCHES OF THE PINCHBACK FAMILY

In 1946, September, Dr. Spencer Albright, Sr. was appointed to the faculty of the Richmond College and the University of Richmond in the Department of History and Political Science as teacher of Political Science. His gracious wife, when introduced to Raymond B. Pinchback, Dean of Richmond College, she told him of a cousin, Mr. Pinchback, a resident of Pine Bluff, Arkansas. As a result Raymond B. Pinchback wrote to Mr. Pinchback Taylor and received the following letters: (The letter of Raymond B. Pinchback to Mr. Pinchback Taylor was dated January 6, 1947.)

"March 20, 1947

"My great great grandfather, John Pinchback of Chester District, S. C. came to this country from England. His will was filed in Chester, S.C. in 1811. In this will he left five hundred dollars to his sister in London, England. (NOTE: The bequest was to his daughter, Ann Davis Pinchback in London, England.)

"John Pinchback had two sons: William Pinchback and John T. Pinchback (my great great grandfather). John T. Pinchback married Mary Anderson, and they had two sons: Alexander Pinchback and John Anderson Pinchback. They had one daughter, Elizabeth, who married a Mr. Wood.

"Alexander Pinchback (my great grandfather) was born in Chester District, S. C. on March 6, 1827, and died October 14, 1881. He married Jane White, (born in Chester District, S.C. on January 18, 1833 and died January 28, 1905), on October 8, 1850.

"Alexander and Jane Pinchback had the following children: John Anderson Pinchback, born April 13, 1852, and died March 25, 1874; He never married. Francis White Pinchback, born May 17, 1855, and died September 10, 1886, leaving a daughter, Frank White Pinchback Brewster; Mary Cornelia Pinchback (my grandmother) born September 28, 1856 and died March 26, 1922. She was married to Elisha Bunyan Taylor (my grandfather) on December 18, 1878. Elisha Bunyan Taylor was born on October 10, 1855, and died January 24, 1942.

"Elisha and Mary Pinchback had the following children: Mary Jane Taylor Lewis Anderson, born December 26, 1879 --- Bertrice Norma Taylor Ezell, born September 23, 1882 --- Pinchback Taylor (my father) born January 9, 1886, and died June 27, 1944.

Cherry Taylor Brewster Baker, born September 10, 1887 -----

"Pinchback Taylor was married on May 6, 1908 to Rose Murphy (my mother), who was born September 19, 1886, and died May 29, 1944. I am their only child, and was born September 12, 1912. On February 18, 1936 I was married to Betty Strickland. We have one daughter, Mary Ross Taylor, who was born January 26, 1945.

"In 1856 my great grandparents, Alexander and Jane Pinchback, moved from Chester District, S.C. to Dallas County, Arkansas. They came overland, bringing with them their slaves, stock, and valuable possessions. A home was built by the slaves, and they established a post office at Pinchback Mills, in Dallas County, 30 miles from Pine Bluff, Arkansas.

"Alexander Pinchback acquired large tracts of farm and timber lands, as well as property in Pine Bluff, Arkansas. In 1891 my grandparents, Mary Cornelia Pinchback Taylor and Elisha Bunyon Taylor, with their family, moved to Pine Bluff (Arkansas) and occupied the home which had been owned by my great grandfather, Alexander. This site at 420 West Fifth Avenue, is where my home now stands."

The cover letter to the above genealogical notes of the family of Mr. Pinchback Taylor read as follows: (It was dated March 20, 1947.)

"I am enclosing a copy of the data on my family, to the extent of my knowledge. I hope this will be of service to you, and I am taking advantage of your kind offer to let me keep the mimeographed information on the Pinchback family.

"There is a J. A. Pinchback, whose last address I have was Post Office Box #388, Atlanta, Georgia. He also was very much interested in the Pinchback family, and perhaps might have even more records than we do. If you could locate him from this last address, or by other contacts, I am sure that he could give you more information, especially since he spent quite a bit of time in North Carolina in the 1920's (Nineteen Twenties), and I think checked on the Pinchback family. In the event I locate anything that I think would be of interest to you, I shall be most happy to forward it to you for your examination.

"I am putting your address in my book, and in the event I ever am in or around where you are located, I will stop by, as I would be very pleased to meet you.

"Thanking you very much, I am

Yours very truly, (Signed) Pinchback Taylor, Jr!"

NOTE: Mr. Pinchback Taylor, Jr. operates Taylor & Co, an insurance, real estate, and loan business, in Pine Bluff, Arkansas.)

Raymond B. Pinchback followed up the above references to Chester, S. C. Carolina. First he wrote to the Post Office there and received a Post Card from some one in the Post Office at Chester, S.C. indicating that once a Pinchback family had lived near there and an old graveyard was known as the Pinchback graveyard, but no one lives there now by that name. Next a letter was written to the Clerk of Court of Chester, S. C., under date of January 3, 1948. Miss Margaret E. Jordan, Clerk of the Probate Court, Chester, S. C. responded under date of January 8, 1948. The three dollar fee charged and a formal request for a certified copy of the John Pinchback will of 1811 was written Miss Jordan on January 10, 1948. The copy of the John Pinchback will reads as follows:

"In the name of God Amen.

"I, John Pinchback of the State of South Carolina and District of Chester Planter being at this time afflicted in my Body by pain & but of a perfect and sound mind and memory and considering the uncertainty of Life but assured that Death will come. I therefore by these presents do make ordain and declare this Instrument of Writing to be my Last will and Testament hereby Revoking Destroying and Disannulling all other wills and Testaments whatever heretofore made or done and confirmed this and no other to be my last Will and Testament in manner following having a few years Invested most of my property with my Children Particularly to my Two Sons John T. Pinchback and William Pinchback and in consequence thereof have certain obligations for payment of Five Hundred Dollars to be paid my Daughter Ann Davis, living and Residing in London after my Decease by them as a Legacy by me beside in consequence thereof have have certain obligations from each and both of them for certain sums of money due to myself now therefore by this my last will and Testament.

"Imprimus. to my Daughter Ann Davis I do give and bequeath the sum of Five Hundred Dollars as before mentioned to be paid to her or her Heirs after my Decease in Discharge of the afore-said obligation due from my Two Sons John T. Pinchback and William Pinchback and I further give and Bequeath to my aforesaid Daughter

"Ann Davis the sum of Two Hundred Dollars out of my private Property.

"Item I give and bequeath to my Daughter Elizabeth Wilcox Wife of George Wilcox living in Kentucky the sum of Two Hundred Dollars.

"Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter Lydda Holman wife of Jacob Holman the sum of One Hundred Dollars to herself & children and to no other person.

"I give and Bequeath to my Daughter Mary Jacobs wife of Jeremiah Jacobs the sum of One Hundred Dollars to Herself and her children and to no other person.

"Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter Martha Holman wife of William Holman one negro slave named Hannah to her and the Heirs of her Body Lawfully Begotten and also the sum of One Hundred Dollars to herself and children

"Item I give and Bequeath to my Daughter Sarah Holman wife of Jeremiah Holman one negro slave named Judith to her and the heirs of her body Lawfully Begotten.

"I do hereby constitute and appoint John T. Pinchback and William Pinchback my Two Sons jointly my Executors and Joint Heirs to all the property not heretofore disposed of.

"In Witness Whereof I have fixed and set my hand and seal this Twenty-first day of April in the year of our Lord one Thousand Eight Hundred and Eleven --

"Signed, Sealed, Published and Delivered by Within Testator John Pinchback to be his last will and Testament in the presence of us the Subscribers who Subscribed our names in the presence of the Testator and of each Other.

"(Signed) John Pinchback

"Joseph McCosh
Stephen Clement
Ths Davis

"I, Hattie Y. Harden, Judge of Probate for Chester County, South Carolina, do hereby certify that the foregoing is a true and correct copy of the Will of John Pinchback, Deceased, the original Will being on file in my office, and recorded in Will Book "E", at page 96.

"(Signed) Hattie Y. Harden."

Raymond B. Pinchbeck wrote the Pinchback family of Jonesboro, Arkansas (at first the letter was addressed to Joneslake, Ark but was returned since no such Post Office existed. His brother, William Kenton Pinchback noted the mistake and a subsequent letter went to Jonesboro, Arkansas.) The following letter came in response to this letter:

January 14, 1952.

"I have received your letter some time back and have been getting what information that I could collect on my family.

"My father's family came here from Tennessee, however, I cannot give you the town or county at this time. My grandfather's name was William Marion Pinchback, his wife's name Elizabeth. They had two sons, Henderson Lafayette, my father, and Frank. I think there were four girls, however, I can only give the names of two of them as I do not remember the others. They were Martha and Margaret Ann. My Mother's name was Albany (Albright) Thomas. My grandparents on my father's side were buried at Walnut Ridge, Arkansas. However, I cannot give you any other information on them as I do not know. My father was borned on March 13, 1865 and he passed away December 22, 1939. Mother was borned August 13, 1867 and is still living.

"I am sorry that I do not know more about my family on my Father's side than I do, I am sure that I did not give this enough thought when my father was living. But I am going to try to find out more and if I do I will be glad to furnish you with such information that I may receive.

"I would more than appreciate the information that you have on the Pinchback or Pinchbeck family.

"I do remember hearing my father say that back through the generations there were several William Pinchback's. Guess that will not be much help but I happened to remember that much.

"Thanking you in advance for the information that you have on the Pinchback family, I am

Sincerely yours,
"(Signed) Garland K. Pinchback."

NOTE: The above letter was typed on "Globe Drug Store" stationery indicating that W. G. Nash was Proprietor, and that the store is located in Jonesboro, Arkansas.)

Page fifty:

LETTER FROM MISS MIDDIE M. MASSIE, 631 KENTUCKY AVENUE, PADUCAH, KENTUCKY, DATED FEBRUARY 10, 1929

On February 10, 1929 Raymond B. Pinchbeck received the following letter from Miss Mieddie M. Massie, 631 Kentucky Avenue, Paducah, Kentucky, that is, the letter was dated February 10, 1929.

"I hope you will pardon this intrusion but came across your name while looking up some data at Library and as I am a descendant of an Elizabeth Pinchbeck or Pinchback who married William Massie of New Kent Nov. 26, 1760 - and according to my old Bible record was living in Staunton, Augusta Co. in July, 1780 when one or two children died. Elizabeth died July 26, 1782 - and I have never been able to find one single thing about her or her family - I would like so much to know some earlier history of the name to complete my records - my record being old and almost illegible in some places - makes it hard determine if the name is Pinchbeck or 'back' and I would greatly appreciate if you could tell me if there were two distinct names on this order or is it the same name? I failed to find the name in Va. Census of 1790.

"I have been told it was of German extraction and have wondered if this family came from Penn. to Shenandoah Valley with the great influx of German settlers in the early settlement of Western Virginia (Va.). However, I do not find the name in the Penn. Census.

"If you do not care to answer, I would very much appreciate the name of anyone who might have information along this line.

"Very truly, (Signed) Miss Mieddie M. Massie,
631 Ky. Ave. Paducah, Ky. "

Raymond B. Pinchbeck replied with meager information at hand on the Pinchback family on February 21, 1929. He heard nothing further from Miss Massie. On September 24, 1945 he wrote again to Miss Massie but heard nothing in reply.

LETTERS WITH REFERENCE TO THE NEW YORK AND CONNECTICUT BRANCHES OF THE PINCHBECK FAMILY

Raymond B. Pinchbeck has known Dr. Garland M. Harwood, an able and gracious physician in Richmond (and his late brother, Mr. James Harwood, Principal of John Marshall High School, Richmond, Va.), and Dr. Harwood's gracious and talented wife, for many years. Mrs. Margaret Pinchbeck Harwood (Mrs. Garland M. Harwood) is the daughter of Dr. Charles H. Pinchbeck, born in Horncastle, England on August 7, 1872. Dr. Pinchbeck was a Baptist minister in Baltimore who came to America when he was seven years old. He spent his boyhood in London where he attended Tottenham National School. His brother Fred Pinchbeck graduated from London University and spent his life as a teacher. Dr. Pinchbeck retired after 51 years' service as a Baptist minister while Pastor of the Baptist Church, or a Baptist Church, in Huntington, West Virginia. Dr. Garland Harwood's office is at 1647 West Grace Street, Richmond, Virginia, but he and Mrs. Harwood live on Sheepy Hollow Drive, Richmond, Virginia. For a copy of the correspondence with Mrs. Harwood see the chapter on the English Family Pinchbeck bound separately. Dr. Charles H. Pinchbeck is now dead. His older brother, Joseph Arthur Pinchbeck, 195 Pennsylvania Avenue, Crestwood, Tuckahoe 7, New York.

CONNECTICUT PINCHBECKS

During his five month period of service with UNRRA following 20 months of service in the U. S. Naval Reserve, Raymond B. Pinchbeck met a young man from Guilford, Connecticut who stated he knew a family of Pinchbecks in Guilford, Connecticut. This Pinchbeck family operated a rose nursery and was well known for its roses. On June 25, 1945 Raymond B. Pinchbeck wrote Mr. Adolph Pinchbeck, Pinchbeck Rose Gardens in Guilford, Connecticut. Under date of July 22, 1945 the following reply was received from Mr. William Pinchbeck, 1871 S.W. 21st Terrace, Miami, 35, Florida.

"Dear Mr. Pinchbeck. My son forwarded your letter to me and am glad to reply. I have been retired for the last two years on acct. of ill health and my son is still carrying on under the same name. My father's name was William. I am William, Jr. My son is William E. and his son is William W. so you see it is quite a favorite name. Yes I was born in Lincolnshire England Nov. 17, 1878 in the same house as my father so I guess it is safe for you to assume that your ancestors came from there.

"I was the second of 10 children some were born here I am the oldest now living I have lived all my life about 50 miles above New York City over the line in Connecticut I have a son there running a business I started 40 years ago. Bridgefield is the

Journal of Management Education 30(6)p. 789-804

Page fifty-one:

"Then 16 years ago I branched out and built a place in Guilford 60 miles from Ridgefield 16 miles above New Haven on Route 1. We came from England in Sept. 1888 so you see I have spent most of my life here. If you come to Miami would be glad to have you call and see us. Let me hear from you again.

"Yours very truly, (Signed) William Pinchbeck. "

On December 13, 1945 Raymond B. Pinchbeck sent some Pinchbeck family of Virginia data to Mr. William Pinchbeck at the above address, as he had done on September 24, 1945 and on July 25, 1945, and lastly on January 3, 1948. No replies were ever received to any of these letters although the letters were not returned by the Post Office.

PINCHBECKS TO WHOM LETTERS HAVE BEEN WRITTEN BY RAYMOND B. PINCHBECK BUT FROM WHICH NO REPLIES HAVE BEEN RECEIVED

Mr. Adolph Pinchbeck, Pinchbeck Rose Gardens, Guilford, Connecticut.
June 25, 1945 (NOTE: It might be well to write to the other son, William E. Pinchbeck, Ridgefield, Connecticut.

Mr. Thomas Pinchbeck, Wilmont Apartments, Raleigh, North Carolina.
Wrote him on April 21, 1952.

Mr. Irving Pinchbeck, Care of Addressograph Corporation, Trenton, New Jersey, on November 12, 1949.

Mr. John Pinchbeck, Shelby, North Carolina, December 20, 1951.

Mr. James Pinchbeck, Blanch, North Carolina.

Mrs. Ada Pinchbeck, 509 Linden Street, Houston, Texas, January 6, 1947.

Mr. J. A. Pinchbeck, P.O. Box 888, Atlanta, Georgia.

Dr. Leroy Pinchbeck, (dentist) Leesville, Louisiana.

Mr. F. T. Pinchbeck, 119 Cottage Street, Houston, Texas.

Mr. James C. Pinchbeck, Care of Waycross, Georgia, Ware County Hospital. His wife, Mrs. Pauline Baicy Pinchbeck, a native of Dinwiddie County died the Sunday prior to January 25, 1949 and was buried in Blandford Cemetery in Petersburg, Va. according to an obituary in the Richmond Times Dispatch, Jan 25, 1949. It might be well to write to her brother, T.W. Baicy, Stony Creek, Va. or another brother, J.P. Baicy, Ridge Springs, S.C. J. T. Morris and Son, Petersburg, Virginia, was the funeral director.

CORRESPONDENCE AND VISITS WITH MRS. RAY PALMER ON THE PINCHBECK FAMILY AND ITS RELATIONSHIP, IF ANY, TO HER FAMILY

During World War II when Raymond B. Pinchbeck was a Lieutenant in the U.S. Naval Reserve, stationed in Washington, D.C. as Officer in Charge of the Navy V-12 Medical and Dental Units at Georgetown University and George Washington University, with extra duty in the Bureau of Naval Personnel, he met a member of the Medical School faculty at George Washington University who stated that his aunt, Mrs. Ray Palmer, was related to the Pinchbeck family. Later Raymond B. Pinchbeck corresponded and visited with Mrs. Palmer who at that time lived in Apartment #2-12-F, Shoreham Hotel, Washington 8, D.C. It turned out that Mrs. Palmer comes from the South Carolina - North Carolina branch of Pinchbecks and not the Virginia Pinchbecks - according to her believe. However, she had originally believed she came from the Virginia family of Pinchbecks. The following series of letters from Mrs. Palmer (Mrs. Mary A. Palmer), formerly Mrs. Doneghy, are helpful to our search in the Pinchbeck family.

"Savannah Hotel, Savannah, Georgia
November 28th, 1943.

"Dear Lieut. Pinchbeck:

"Your letter of the 25th inst. relative to the Pinchbeck family of Virginia gives me much pleasure, also, wishes that I had known years ago, that there was a present member of the Va. Pinchbeck family who is interested in the genealogy of the family. I wonder if Dr. Halley (Mrs. Palmer's nephew in the George Washington University School of Medicine faculty) told you of my discovering that I am not a descendant of the New Kent Co. Va. Pinchbecks. Am not sure that he knows it.

"I regret I do not have a single item of my line with me. So anything I write to you is from memory gleaned from family records in this country and England. Our Pinchbeck ancestry in this country is not the same. For years I thought my line was the Pinchbeck-Massie families of New Kent Co. Va. - in fact - felt so sure of it that I had the Massie coat of arms (it's beautiful) painted, also employed a professional genealogist to connect the Va. family with the English one. Afterwards I met a cousin, distant, in N. C. who had family records absolutely proving that my John Pinchbeck was born in England and came to this country to N.C. a few years prior to 1782. His name is in the 1782 Rowan Co. N.C. Census. His daughter, Elizabeth, was

1. The first step is to identify the problem or question that needs to be answered. This involves understanding the context and the specific requirements of the task.

"great grandmother, was also born in England. In 1938, I found in London the marriage certificate of the father & mother of my John Pinchbeck - his birth certificate also marriage, etc. I have valuable authentic data on the English family - also interesting history. They were in England before the advent of Wm. the Conqueror, the name is in the Domesday Book, Lower in his book on Origin of English Names states that it was an hereditary one before Wm. the Conqueror's time. The original name was 'Pyncebec' - taken from Pince - mean(ing) 'clear' - 'bec' (meaning) stream, i.e., 'clear stream' which to this day goes through the village of Pinchbeck in Lincolnshire. In Pinchbeck Eng. is an ancient church St. Marys - in it is to be seen the Pinchbeck coat of Arms and several more coats of arms, of the ~~wives~~ - Also near this village is the Manor House that belonged to the family many years. Some of the original features of the house unchanged to this day. I was in England in 1938, went to the village of Pinchbeck and saw all these things mentioned. I think you are mistaken in thinking this family probably came from Cornwall. I found records of them - I think (the) date was in the eleven hundred and some years. You may be proud that you are a descendant of this illustrious family. Their wives came from the finest families in Eng. Until I received (re'd) your interesting letter I did not know that a Pinchbeck was named in the "Canterbury Tales" - Washington is my home. I hope to return to it next spring - also am hoping you will continue your residence there, and I may have the pleasure of meeting you and I will gladly give you copies of my Pinchbeck data - I believe the original Pinchbeck of New Kent Co. was a son of a Thomas and wife Lucy - of an earlier county (Co.) than New Kent - cannot recall the name. (NOTE; Mrs. Palmer refers to York County from which New Kent was formed.)

"Most cordially yours, (Signed) Mary C. Palmer. "

"Shoreham Hotel, D.C.

May 4th, 1944

"Lieut. R.B. Pinchbeck,
Washington, D.C.

Dear sir:

Recently I had sent to me a carton from Security Storage Company, in which I have the Pinchbeck data I gathered in England - also, in the box is the Massie-Pinchbeck genealogy - I am wondering if you would like to look over these papers? As you are engaged through the day I suggest you come to the hotel some evening this week or early in the week coming. I seldom have evening engagements, so anytime you will call me that you can come I will be pleased to see you - also, I want to meet you.

"Most Sincerely, (Signed) (Mrs. Ray) Mary C. Palmer. "

"Shoreham Hotel, Washington, D.C.

July 21, 1944

"Dear Lieutenant:

I recieved the registered letter, enclosing the Pinchbeck data several days ago, and I assure you it was not a lack of appreciation and thanks for the charts (in Va. and Eng) that you have not heard from me ere now. I have been so occupied with completing my list of 'Ladies of the Garter' that I have scarcely noticed the rapid passing of time. My sins of omission are greater than thos of commission. I do wish I could claim descent from the Massie-Pinchbeck family of Virginia (Va) - however, that tomb stone in a cemetery near Laurens, S.C. of John Pinchbeck with the engraved words 'Born in London' - on it, I cannot deny - So will have to think of the Va. & Eng-Pinchbeck families as my cousins in Va. and ancestors in Eng. --- I am so glad I had the Massie English line for you, and I hope to live long and sufficient time to connect up & complete the English Pinchbecks ancestry, also a wonderful line.

"As soon as possible I will arrange the English data on the Pinchbeck family, I found in England (Eng) & then I hope to have the pleasure of having you and your wife to dinner with me, after which we will continue this interesting genealogical research. - By the way, my notes state that Thomas Massie (son of Peter (Massie) the U. S. ancestor,) md. (married) Mary Walker and their daughter (dau) Elizabeth Massie md. (married) Thomas Pinchbeck, somewhere, I found that they were married March 23, 1698. Beginning your chart with Peter Massie 1st Generation - 2nd would be Thomas Massie and Mary Walker - thereby adding two generations to your chart. Presuning you are interested in Mary Walker I am enclosing some data on the family. The Walker family of Virginia (Va-) is a fine one.

Page fifty-three:

"Again thanking you for the Charts also typed pages of Miss Stone (the Massie Genealogy assembled by Miss Stone) on the Massie family, with regrets that, seemingly, I have been dilatory in acknowledging receipt of your letter - I am -

"Most cordially

"Your American - English Cousin

(Signed) Mary C. Palmer.

"Kindest remembrances to your wife. "

Hoxsey Hotel, Mexico Missouri.
October 11, 1944.

Lieut. R.B. Pinchbeck,
Washington, D.C.

"Dear Lieut - : I can near writing "Dear Cousin" - for I have the habit and feeling of all Virginians and their descendants - that one even distantly related or of the same family are cousins, and I feel & think we are - I am so pleased and thrilled to received the copy of Dr. Mahly's research on the relation of the original Thomas Pinchbecks of Eng - to Geoffrey Chaucer, the English Poet - which which was forwarded to me here - via the St. Johns, Beauchamp, St. Pole - and another English family - (cannot think of the name) I am a descendant of Geoffrey Chaucer - and now if my Pinchbeck line also is connected with him its fine -- Since receiving your wonderful data, I haven't had time to read and study it. - After I had written above, I thought 'relation' has more meanings than one of blood - I deeply regret before leaving Washington that I did not renew my invitation to you & your wife to spend the evening and have dinner with me at the Shorcham - I found that in the Pinchbeck data I had with me at the Shorcham, the special pages I wanted were in storage. I thought I might be able to get the box in storage, went to the storage house, and found it must be in the rear of the room and impossible to get unless practically everything was removed - The notes I did have with me, I fully intended to copy for you, somehow, time just flew by and Oct. 1st when I had to give up Apt. I was in for its owner was returning to W. I will not bore you how I was occupied in making plans to come here for the winter to be with my brother - I flew in an airplane to St. Louis - then came on here arriving Oct. 1st.

"Returning to the Pinchbeck family of England - my remembrance is, I have some notes carrying the family prior to date Dr. Mahly gives for Thomas Pinchbeck, Am sure it was - sometime in 1200 - if not later 1100 ---- As soon as possible I will go over data I have and if I have any not included in Dr. Mahly's paper - I promise to send it to you as soon as possible - I remember some of my english data is the same as given in Dr Mahly's papers - which seem very fine and complete - Again, many thanks for the copy you so kindly, mailed to me. While I am not descended from the Va. Walker family I am interested in it - and hope you will check up on it and find it is yours. Kindest remembrances to you and Mrs. Pinchbeck.

"Cordially yours (Signed) Mary C. Palmer."

"P.S. While in Washington during the summer - I became interested in compiling a list of, 'The Ladies of the Garter' from whom I am descended. I have complete record of twenty - I can claim, more the Pres. of Barons of Runnemede wrote me than has been filed by any of the members so far. "

The above correspondence lapsed until Raymond B. Pinchbeck wrote Mrs. Palmer at Hoxsey Hotel, Mexico, Missouri on January 3, 1948 and received a reply from Kenneth C. Sears, of the University of Chicago Law School, Mrs. Palmer's nephew, indicating that she had died in August 1947. Mr. Sears said: "As a nephew of Mrs. Palmer, I regret to report that she died last August. I know that she would have enjoyed your letter because I have often heard her talk about the Pinchbeck family. Mr. Sears' letter was dated January 23, 1948. The notes Mrs. Palmer gave or sent Raymond B. Pinchbeck follow.

"Massie - Pinchbeck

"From a letter written in Jan'y 8 - 1915 from H. Ernest Pinchbeck (to Mrs. Mary C. Palmer, then Mrs. Deneghy) of South Richmond, Va. He examined the records at Chesterfield Va. & found the following:

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
DEPARTMENT OF CHEMISTRY
JANUARY 1925
CHICAGO, ILL.

TO THE EDITOR OF THE JOURNAL OF CHEMICAL PHYSICS
SIR,
I have the honor to acknowledge the receipt of your letter of the 10th inst. in relation to the article on the "Thermodynamic Properties of Gases" published in the issue of the 1st of January, 1925. I am sorry that I cannot give you a more definite answer at this time, but I am sure that the results of my investigation will be published in the near future. I am, Sir, very respectfully,
Yours truly,
J. H. VAN VLECK

RECEIVED
JAN 15 1925
JOURNAL OF CHEMICAL PHYSICS
DEPARTMENT OF CHEMISTRY
UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
CHICAGO, ILL.

Page fifty-four:

"I will recorded in 1824 by John Pinchbeck who was a great grand-father of H. Ernest Pinchbeck (who was himself the first cousin of William Thomas Pinchbeck, father of Raymond B. Pinchbeck.) This John was married in 1795. Also there is a will of a William Pinchbeck, son of this John, recorded in the year 1860. This William was the grandfather of H. Ernest P.

"Letter written September 19, 1915 by Mrs. Lucy Orr of Nashville, Tenn (to Mrs. Mary C. Palmer, then Mrs. Doneghy) writes: 'I descend from Wm. Massies, one of the three bros. who originally came from Codrington, Cheshire, Eng. & settled in New Kent Co. Va.' 'My great grandmother was Miss Agnes Nelson Anderson of Hanover Co. Va.' Her father was Col. Nelson Anderson. My grandfather, Capt. John Massie, was a soldier at 17 - in the Continental Army. My grandmother was Miss Judith Moss, etc. Her mother was a (Miss Minchette (?). Capt. John Massie had two Sisters Elizabeth who md. (married) a Mr. (Aul?) & Sarah who never married.'

"From a letter written Jan - 11, 1915, by Mrs. Gienna Pinchbeck Laine of Isle of Wight Va. When Mrs. Laine wrote this letter she was 30 years old. John Pinchbeck (Mrs. Laine's grandfather) (had) bros. (she thinks) by the names of Wm. & Thomas. John Pinchbeck her grandfather md. (married) a Miss Rosa Belle Cheatham. Seven children were born to them - Mrs. Laine's father Wm. being the oldest - 'All of these are now dead except two of the daughters who now live in Chesterfield County' --

"Records of York Co. Va. 1690 - 1694

Page 20, Thomas Pinchback (had wife Lucy)

Page 183 - Thomas Pinchback appointed Constable for ye lower precincts of Bruton Parish.

"Vestry - June 15, 1728 - Page 151

Vestry Book of St. Peters Parish, New Kent Co. Va. From Long bridge to the Chickahominy Swamp, Mr. Adams his plantation to Thomas Pinchback's Mill, then to mouth of Black Creek and so the extent of ye parish upwards.

"P. 214 - Vestry held Aug 24, 1751 - No. 20 precinct of New Kent represented by Thomas Pinchback and Jacob Ragland.

"Ref. Hottens Emigrants page 150 - Hottens Emigration" Register 22 Dec. 1679. Thomas Pinchbeck, 38 acres; no servants - 11 negroes Christ Church Barbadoes.

"The Library
Nov. 22, 1917

"My dear Mrs. Doneghy.

"Your letter with enclosure, was received this morning, &(and) I have been trying to find some data at once. I am so sorry I was not successful, the old Register does not run back far enough to give the parents of Mary Walker, she was married in 1698 - and that is about the year the first entries are made. Finding that York was earlier, I ran over the Index (which I was told was imperfect) and found the name on the enclosed slip.

"If Mary Walker married Young and her parents still had children this Thomas might have been her father. Some of the York entries are as early as 1668 & c.

"In the New Kent book, I noted that Rebecca daughter of Robt Walker 1698/9 - , a David son of David Walker - Also David had a daughter 1699 Anne 1710 - Wm & Elizabeth Walker had a daughter Anne 1714. Wm. Walker & Elizabeth Clopton were married in 1713.

"I do not think you want any of these but if you do, of course, I'll make a good copy of them.

"If you care for later data from the Matthews Register (cut off from Gloucester) I'll be glad to look it up.

"Thanking you for the fee -

"Yours truly (Signed) M.B. Worthington."

"Later: I have just read your letter and add this today, We have an early book (Register) of York County (Co.) 1648-1800 - & also a Register of Mathews Co, 1755 - 1776 - cut off from Gloucester - & it is a most important book.- gives banns - licenses and some marriages, - but if you mean Abingdon - Gloucester CO., - those books were returned to Gloucester, & the Rev. W.B. Lee, Gloucester - has charge of them. Try them first as I am getting ready to leave home & I can do no further work until the last of September unless very important. Hoping to hear from you later, - I remain

"Yours sincerely (Signed) M.B. Worthington."

"Charles Parish, York Co. Va. Elizabeth daughter of Thomas Walker by Elizabeth his wife born April 26, 170-. "

On the back of the above letter Mrs. Mary C. Palmer wrote the following little note to Raymond B. Pinchbeck:

"Dear Lieut: - I failed to enclose this paper and other one recently when I wrote you.

"I feel sure the Mary Walker who married (nd) Thomas Pinchbeck was from York County (Co.) Va. where an earlier generation of the Pinchbeck family lived - I hope you can locate your Walker ancestor.

"Most cordially - (Signed) Mary C. Palmer, Shoreham Hotel, D.C. "

Mrs. Mary C. Palmer also send Raymond B. Pinchbeck the following letter she had received from a B. H. Walker, H.D. at 323 Pembroke Avenue, Norfolk, Virginia under date of December 17, 1914:

"My dear Madam -

"Yours received a few days ago. I regret to tell you that I can't help you in your search connecting you with the Walker family. The Walkers as you write came to this country about 1650 & settled in Gloucester Co. Va. Col. Walker was prominent in the Colony & represented the county in the House of Burgesses from 1663 to 1697 & was chairman of the Committee sent to negotiate a treaty with the Potomack Indians - He had a son also called Col. Thos. Walker, the 3rd of that name came to King & queen Co. & settled near Walkerton & obtained a grant of land on the Mattaponi river fronting 10 miles on the river. The family records in my possession go back only to this last named one. You should be connected with that branch of the family that remained in Gloucester as I am sure that the King and Queen Walkers never lived in New Kent Co. Some of the family lived in King William Co. & others moved to Albemarle Co. in (and?) intermarried with the Gilmers, Dukes, Rives, & c - Amelia Rives the writer is of the latter family.

"There is an old work - called Henning's Statutes At Large from which you can obtain information, you no doubt will find it in the Mo. State Library. There is a work published by Dr. Alfred Bagby - entitled 'Annals of King & Queen' in which you would be interested. You could likely obtain a copy of this work by writing to him, Richmond, Va. Some time ago a party by the name of Stone wrote me making inquiries about the family Their ancestors were from New Kent. You will please excuse my poor letter - as I am very old & infirm being now in my 89th year.

"Most respectfully (Signed) B. H. Walker, H.D."

Mrs. Mary C. Palmer's notes also included the following:

"The Walker Family Bible is in the possession of Bernard H. Walker of Stevensville, King & Queen Co. Va. & was printed in 1589 & the New Tes. was attached in 1602. In this old Bible there is this memo: 'Sent ye 24 - 1709 I went to Saint Cleousmis (?) Church (signed) Thos Walker.' The next memo is this: 'My dau Mary Peachy Walker was born ye first hour of the 13 Jan: 1710' - Also the following: 'Born John Walker born 29 Apr 1711 - Thos - Jan 25, 1715'. Mary Peachy married May 13, 1732 - John married Nov 9 - 1735 Miss Baylor - Thos Walker, (probably a bro. of Mary Walker who married Thomas Massie) of King and Queen married 29 Sept 1709 at St. Clement's Church, in said Co. (NOTE: St. Clement's Church is obviously the name of the church that could not be deciphered above.) Susanna, whose surname was probably Peachy.

Still another note reads:

"New Kent was formed from York Co. in 1654. Thomas (Thos) Massie Vestryman - St. Peters records from 1658 to 1758 - St. Peters Parish divided in 1704 - Hanover taken off. "

Still another note reads:

"Sec. No. 205 - page 159 - Ed Walkers (Watkins?) - Powhatan Aug 15 - 1832. Born in Powhatan 1747. After 1778 in almost constant service under Capt Williamsen etc. - Ed W - Powhatan Feb 20, 1833. took oath Sep 20 1777. Himself & Edward Woolridge furnished Wm. Edwards as a substitute for two years etc -

Still another note reads:

"Wilcox 1819 - Charles member of Church came to Mo. 1817 or 18. (John Ballard) - Sec. No. 168 - page 142."

Mon July 5, 1944 Raymond B. Pinchbeck received the following letter from the Honorable E. R. Laine, Treasurer of Isle of Wight County, Virginia. Mr. Laine was the nephew by marriage of Mrs. Glenna Pinchbeck Laine, referred to above in Mrs. Palmer's notes:

"Your letter of July 5 (1944) addressed to Mrs. Glenna Pinchbeck Laine has come into my hands. She was my Aunt by marriage having married my Father's only brother Edward Littleton Laine and has been dead since about 1916. She had a very difficult time at her first childbirth losing her first baby & shortly thereafter and lost both her own life and that of her second baby at her second

Fifty-six:

"childbirth. I was just a lad at the time so cannot tell you much about her people. As I remember it she had no close kin and I believe an Uncle of hers named Nettles of Chesterfield County had died previous to her death leaving her all or part of his property.

"My uncle married again but has been dead several years. His children are scattered and his widow now lives in Suffolk, Va., always seemed to strongly dislike anything and everything about his first wife and I'm sure would have no information about 'Miss Glenna' which might be valuable to you.

"I regret very much that I am not in a position to refer you to someone who could supply the data you wish.

"Yours truly (Signed) E.R.Laine. "

NOTES ON OTHER ASPECTS OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA AND NORTH CAROLINA PINCHBECK FAMILIES AND THEIR RELATIONSHIP TO THE VIRGINIA AND OTHER PINCHBECK FAMILIES, ESPECIALLY THE TEXAS FAMILY OF PINCHBECKS

The Census of 1790 (U.S. Census) shows the following item:

"John Pinchback, Salisbury District, Rowan County, N.C. Census 1790:

2 Free whites of 16 & upward, including heads of families
1 Males under 16 white
5 Free females
6 Slaves"

A book entitled "The Cabells and Their Kin", by Alexander Brown, published by Houghton Mifflin Co. in 1895 - (Edward Carrington Cabell), reads at page 581:

"His wife, Anna Maria Wilcox, born in Columbia, Mo., March 16, 1830, noted for her great beauty and varied accomplishments, died in St. Louis, Mo., November 21, 1873. Her father, Dr. Daniel P. Wilcox, born about 1800, graduated at the Medical College in Lexington, Kentucky, located in Columbia, Mo., became a successful physician and an influential man; elected to the State Senate in 1830; and died in Jefferson City, while attending the legislature in 1831. He was the son of Col. George Wilcox, a native of Virginia (by his wife Elizabeth Pinchbeck, whose parents were from England), who settled in Shelby County,"

In Pittman's "Americans of Gentle Birth, at the pages indicated, are the following references:

"Page 40. Hon. Edward Carrington (son of Wm. H. C.) born in Richmond, Va. Feb. 5, 1816, died (in) St. Louis Feb. 28, 1896. Educated (in) Washington College in Va. Married Anna M. daughter of Dr. Daniel P. Wilcox and wife, Elizabeth Moss; son of Colonel George Wilcox and wife, Elizabeth Pinchbeck of North Carolina, natives of London, England. "

"Page ___ "Lazarus Wilcox, son of Colonel Geo. Wilcox and wife, Elizabeth (daughter of a wealthy Englishman). "

"Page ___ Their daughter (the Royalls), Elizabeth Moss, married first Dr. Daniel P. Wilcox, son of Colonel George Wilcox and his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Dr. Daniel Pinchbeck of North Carolina (of English origin). "

THE GEORGE PINCHBECK, SENIOR, OF TEXAS - WAS HE OF THE SOUTH CAROLINA PINCHBECKS OR OF THE VIRGINIA PINCHBECKS?

Mr. R. T. Pinchback of Beaumont, Texas furnished Raymond B. Pinchbeck with the following data in the form of a photostatics copy of the family records of George Pinchback, Senior.

"On the 3rd day of March, A.D. 1831 Geo Pinchback to Miss Sarah H. Grider by Rev^d John Westerton, Tennessee.

"Births

Deaths and at what time

"George Pinchback was born on the 26th - January Saturday 12th 1867. Jan. 1807

"Sarah, his wife " " " " 12th

Aug. 1811

May

18th 1854

"Mary Jane (their daughter) 18th March 1832. Feb. 25th 1851

"Tobias Grider (their son) 25th March 1834. July 26th 1860

"George Thomas (their son) 13th Aug^t 1835.

"Sarah Virginia (their daughter) 15th Sep 1837.

"Will^m Thadeus (their son) 12th March 1839. - July Thursday 30th 1840.

"John Wesley (their son) 6th Sep 1841. - Oct 19th 1859.

"James Howard (their son) 24th Aug 1843.

"Mary Louisa (their daughter) 21st Nov 1846. May Friday 26th 1848"

NOTE: It is clear from the above record that little light is thrown on the question of whether George Pinchback, Senior is the Virginia George Pinchback, Senior, who wrote the letters quoted in full above in late 1858 and in 1859, or is of the South Carolina-North Carolina-Tennessee family of Pinchbacks. His dates correspond closely with those of his supposed Virginia brother, William Pinchbeck who, according to the Census of the United States, was born either in 1797 or 1798. It is noted that George Pinchback, Senior, by his photostatic family record, was born on January 26, 1807. It should be further noted that the George Pinchback, Senior, of Virginia carefully signed his name as "George Pinchback, Senior." The marriage of this George Pinchback, Senior, to Miss Sarah Grider of Tennessee is not mentioned by the Virginia family of Pinchbecks. It may be that the marriage took place in Texas and that Miss Sarah Grider was resident in Texas but from Tennessee.

MENTION OF A PINCHBACK IN MARYLAND IN 1778

The National Genealogical Society Quarterly, Volume VI, April, 1917, Number One, carries the following statement:

"List of Patriots who took the oath of Fidelity and Support to the Government." The Montgomery County, Maryland, March Court, 1778 shows that John Pinchback was number thirteen on Gerrard Briscoe's list.

NOTE: No other mention or reference to this or any other member of the Pinchback family is as yet known to Raymond B. Pinchbeck.

COPIES OF OFFICIAL RECORDS OR PUBLISHED RECORDS OR STATEMENTS RELATING TO THE PINCHBECK OR PINCHBACK FAMILY OF VIRGINIA

The first mention of the name Pinchback or Pinchbeck in the Western-Hemisphere comes from "York County Records 1672 - 1676, page four (in the Virginia State Library) and reads:

- (1) - "Court 1672. Thomas Pinchback servant to Mr. William Aylett imported in the industry is by the Court adjudged eighteen years of age and is ordered to serve until twenty four according to Act I."
- (2) The second mention of the name Pinchback or Pinchbeck in the New World, other than Virginia, is to a Thomas Pinchback in Christ Church Parish, Barbadoes Island, dated December 22nd, 1679. This entry shows that Thomas Pinchback owned 38 acres of land, possessed no white servants, and owned eleven Negroes. (See Hotten's EMIGRANTS page 150, and the letter from the Barbadoes quoted in full above).
- (3) YORK COUNTY RECORDS (DEEDS, ORDERS, WILLS, ETC. Vol. 8, 1687 - 1691: (Taken from original York Records and checked against transcriptions in State Library of Virginia)
"Page 201 - This deposition of THOMAS PINCHBACK who (says) that he heard Mr. Jones say that he was a perjured rascal and would have his ears before he went out of the country. Richard Glenwell and he had (been) there in the house that would provide the deposition of James Harrison he being at the house of Mr. Edward Jones heard him say that he was a perjured rascal and he would have his ears before he went out of the country(?).
"January 24, 1688.
"Presented in open court and ordered recorded."
NOTE: The index to the above York Records shows "Pinchback, servant, page 201."

- (4) YORK COUNTY RECORDS 1690 - 1694, page 20 (In State Library of Virginia)

"At a Court of Claims Held for York County, April 14, 1691

"Mr. Edward Moss

Mr. Dudley Diggs

Mr. Thomas Barbar

Mr. Robert Bouth

Mr. Joseph Ring

Justices

"York County - These are to certify that on the 29th day of May last past THOMAS PINCHBACK brought before me a negro man who would not declare his master's name but since found to belong to Mr. Oliver Green in Gloucester County above 14 miles from the place where he was taken up as appears by the Sheriff's Certificate to whom he was directed. Dated February 18, 1688/9.

"James Archer. Proved in Court by the Oath of Thomas Pinchback and allowed off. "Test: J S(edgwick), D.Cl.Cur."

(5) DEEDS, ORDERS, WILLS ETC., NO. 8, 1687 - 1691, YORK COUNTY page 69. (From original York County records, certified by the clerk of the York County Court)

"I, Subscriber, doe hereby freely and absolutely give unto Elizabeth Rogers Daughter to Thomas Rogers, Deced, one heifer, two yeare old, or thereabouts, now in custody of her Mother, Ann Rogers, which said calfe is marked with a crompt and three little slitts in the right eare. In Witnesse Whereof I sett my hand the 24th November, 1687. Together with the female Increase.

Teste: Alex Bonnyman

Tho: ~~Pinchbecks~~ Pinchbecks

November ye 24th 1687

Acknowledged in open Court by the above named Tho: Pinchbeck and is recorded.

Teste: Jn. Sedgwick, D.Ct. Cr. "

(6) YORK COUNTY RECORDS, 1690 - 1694, page 183 (In Virginia State Library)

"Thomas Pinchback appointed constable for ye lower precinct of Bruton Pish. November 24, 1692. "

(7) YORK COUNTY RECORDS, 1694 - 1697, page 505 (in Virginia State Library)

"Court February 24, 1697. Witten Pinchback being by ye sheriff returned summoned on evidence for Jon Anderson pltf. against Mane-well Disvedo deft. is ordered to be paid forty pounds of tobacco for one days attendance at Court. "

(8) YORK COUNTY RECORDS, 1697 - 1702, page 379 (in Virginia State Library)

"Dec. 4, 1700 Thomas Pinchback arresting Thomas Mansford to this court in an action of debt, and not further prosecuting the suit is dismissed. "

(9) YORK COUNTY RECORDS, COPY OF DEED AND BONDS, WILLIAM BATTEN TO THOMAS PINCHBACK, Volume II, page 118, February 16, 1704. (Certified by the Clerk of York County to be a true copy.)

NOTE: This is the first deed found to have been issued to a person named Pinchbeck or Pinchback in Virginia.

"February 16, 1704

"This Indenture made ye Sixteenth day of February in ye third Year of ye Reigne of our Sovereigne Lady, Anne, Queen of England, ye Anno Domini one thousand Seven hundred & four Between Wm: Batten of Bruton Parish in York County of ye one parte & Thomas Pinchback of ye County & Parish aforesaid of ye other parte. WITNESSETH: ye said Wm: Batten for & in consideration of ye some of Seventy pounds recd in lawfull current Moneys tohim in hand & before ye Sealing and delivery of these presents by ye said Thomas Pinchback well and truly payd ye receipt whereof he the said William doth hereby acknowledge himself therewith fully satisfied and payd & thereof & of every parte & parcell thereof doth clearly acquit, exonerate & Discharge ye said Thomas Pinchback, his Heirs, Executors & Admrs forever by these presents hath given granted aliened bargained sold enfeoffed & confirmed & by these presents doth fully, clearly & absolutely give, grant bargain sell, enfeoff allien & confirme unto ye Said Thomas Pinchback his Heirs Executor Admrs & Assignes forever all that said Plantation or Tract of land Cituate Lying & Being in ye County & Parish aforesaid on ye North Side of Queens Creek being formerly ye Plantation & Lands of John Batten (Father of ye said William) Late of this County deceased & now in tenue and Possession of ye said William as being Lawfull Heire of ye said John Batten his father wch Tract or Messuage is held to be one hundred acres wth ye Plantacon Houses Orchard & Appurtenances & is to be understood & taken to be all ye Land ye said John Batten dyed Lawfully Seized off & since by a Lawfull Right fallen to ye sd William & now by these presents sould & conveyed to ye said Thomas Pinchback his heirs & assignes forever wth all & singular its rights members Invisdirons(?), & appurtenances together with all Houses buildings or erections of what kind or fashion soever wth all orchards gardens woods underwoods meadows feedings pastures marshes rivers creeks water courses springs & fountains wth all profitts comoditys & priveledges & appurtenances whatsoever unto ye said Messuage or tenement belonging or anyways appertaining it being bounded on some partes by ye said Creek & Marshes & in every part to be held as Largefull & ample as by ye Patent & Deed of ye sd Batten's Progenators (Recourse

Downloaded At: 11:53 11 September 2009

"thereunto being had may more fully appear and is by these psents to be deemed intended & taken to be all ye Right Tytle Property Claimed and Interest of all ye Lands & Tenements wth ye appurtenances tht ye said William now hath right to as being at Law ye said John his Father. TO HAVE AND TO HOLD ye sd Messuage or One hundred acres of Land & all & singular other ye Premises herein menconed Bargained or sold wth all their priveledges & appurtenances whatsoever unto ye said Thomas his Heirs & Assignes to ye only proper use & behoofe of ye said Thomas Pinchback his heirs & assignes forever and ye sd William for himselfe his heirs Executors & Admrs ye said Messuage or Tenement & all & singular ye premises before granted bargained & sold will by virtue of these psents warrant & forever defend ye said Thomas his Heirs and Assignes in ye peaceable Enjoyment thereof & against ye claime of Demand of him ye said William his Heirs & or any other perform whatsoever Lawfully claiming by from or under him them or any of them and ye sd William for himselfe his Heirs & doth further covenant grant & Agree to & wth ye said Thomas his Heirs Executors & in manor & forme following that is to say tht he ye said William at and before ye sealing & delivery hereof hath a good Rightfull Power & Lawfull authority to Bargaine Sell & convey all & Singular ye before & hereby granted premises wth all their appurtenances unto ye said Thomas His Heirs & Assignes forever & tht he or they shall & May by virtue of these psents after ye ensealing & Delivery Hereof be fully vested Settled and Possessed of a good Perfect & absolute Estate of Inheritance in ffee simple of in & to all ye aforementioned Lands Priveledges & appurtenances freely & clearly wthout Incumbrance and futher the said Wm: Batten for himselfe His Heirs & doth covenant grant & agree to & wth ye said Thomas his Heirs & Assignes (that is to Say) that or they shall & will from time to time & at all times during ye terme or time of Seven Years Next ensuing ye Date of these psents At & upon ye Reasonable Request & at ye cost & charges in ye Law of ye said Thomas his Heirs do make do performe acknowledge levy Execute & suffer or cause to be made done performed acknowledged levyed Executed & suffered all & every such further Lawfull & reasonable act & acts thing & things Levies & Levies in ye further better & more perfect assurance surety suremaking & conveying of all & Singular ye before granted or menconed to be granted premises wth all their Priveledges & Appurtenances whatsoever unto ye said Thomas his Heirs & Assignes forever. And tht ye sd William will acknowledge this his Deed of Sale at ye next Court held for York County or when ye said Thomas shall require it to be done

"IN WITNESS whereof I have hereunto Set my Hand and affind my Seale ye Day & Year first above written.
 "Signed, Sealed & Delivered Wm W Batten ye SEALE
 in ye psents of us Att a Court held for York County
 Feby ye 24th, 1704

"Joseph Chermison(?)
 Hen: Holdcraft
 James E Land
 mark

The within Deed was then personally acknowledged in Court by ye wthin named Wm: Batten to ye wthin named Thomas Pinchback & according to Order is comitted to Record--
 Wm Quinley D Ct. Clrk

"Know all men by these presents tht I William Batten of Bruton Parrish in York County am held & firmly bounden unto Thomas Pinchback of ye County & Parrish aforesaid his Heirs Executors & Admrs. in ye full & Just sume of five hundred pounds sterl money of England for wch payment well & truly to be made I bind myselfe my heirs executors & admrs. firmly by these presents sealed wth my Seale dated this sixteenth of Feby, 1704.

"The condition of this obligation is such tht whereas ye above bounden Wm: Batten hath sold & granted unto ye above sd Thomas Pinchback his heirs Executors & Admrs. one plantation & Tract of land lying in York County & for ye confirmation thereof hath sealed & delivered one Indenture or Deed of Sale to ye said Thomas Pinchback bearing even date wth this psent wth sundry covenants articles & clauses therein comprized and contained -- Now if ye said William his Heirs Executors & Admrs. shall & do well & truly performe full & observe & keep all & every ye covenants articles clauses and agreements wch on his or their parties ought to be observed pefformed fullfilled & kept menconed & comprized in ye said Deed or Indenture of Sale whose date is ye same wth these psents according to ye time Intent meaning & purpose of ye said Indenture that then this obligation to be voyd & of none effect other to be & remain in full force power & virtue.

Handwritten text, mostly illegible due to fading. The text appears to be organized into several paragraphs, with some lines indented. The ink is very light, making it difficult to discern specific words or sentences. The overall structure suggests a formal letter or a detailed report.

Handwritten text at the bottom of the page, continuing the narrative or list from the upper section. The handwriting is consistent with the rest of the document, though still largely illegible. The text seems to conclude with a signature or a final statement.

Page sixty:

"Signed, Sealed
& Delivered in ye
Presents of --
Joseph Chernison
Hen^r Holdcraft
James K Land
mark

The word (paymt) interlined before signed

Mark & Scale
Wm: W Batten ye SEALE

Att a Court held for York County,
Feby ye 24th, 1704. "

"The above bond was then personally acknowledge in Court by ye
above bounden Wm: Batten to ye above named Thomas Pinchback and
according to Order is committed to Record.
Proved May 24, 1707 Wm Quinley D Ct. Cure"

(10) YORK COUNTY DEEDS, ORDERS, WILLS, ETC. Volume 13, page 55
(Taken from the original York County Records)

NOTE: The following is believed to be the will of the first Thomas
Pinchback, immigrant to Virginia in 1672, and the same person
to whom the above deed was issued.

"In the name of God amen. The last will and testament of THOMAS
PINCHBACK being very sick and weak but in good and perfect memory,
thanks being given to God for it: First I give and bequeath my
soul to God Almighty and my body to the earth, my mother, to be
decently buried by my executor hereafter named.

"Item - I give to Luce Pinchback, my wife, the plantation I now
live on and land and houses and all thereon belongs and also all
my personal estate that it has pleased God to endow (me) with in
this world to my said wife and her disposing forever revoking all
other wills whatsoever and I make my loving wife Luce Pinchback
my full and whole executrix of my will and testament as witness my
hand this 29th day of April 1707.

"Test: William Pinkethman
William Campbell
Charles Barker

signum

Thomas  Pinchback "

(11) THE RECORDS OF BRUTON PARISH CHURCH by Rev. Dr. William Archer
Rutherford Goodwin, DD, LL.D., Rector of Bruton Parish Church, 1903-1909;
and 1926 - 1938; published by Dietz Press, Richmond, Virginia, page
164:

"Deaths 1662 - 1751 - slaves omitted
"1707 Thomas Pinchback "

(12) MIDDLESEX COUNTY WILL BOOK, 1713 - 1734, PART I, pages 1-215. (This
item is taken from page 57.)

NOTE: This will is presented because of the first name of the son of
Edmund Hamerton. His son's name is given as PINCHBECK. It is believed
that it must be 'Pinchbeck' and that perhaps he was named after some
relative bearing the name 'Pinchbeck' although it has not been possible
to discover records either proving or disproving this assumption.

"In the name of God amen. I Edmund Hamerton of this county of
Middlesex and of the Parish of Christ Church in Virginia being sick
and weak in body but in sound mind and perfect sense and memory,
thanks being given to Almighty God for the same do make and con-
stitute this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all for-
mer wills and testaments heretofore by me made and somake this my
last will and testament in the manner and form following: First I
bequeath my soul to Almighty God that gave it hoping to receive his
full pardon for all my sins through the merits of my Saviour Jesus
Christ, and my body to be suitably buried according to the discret-
ion of my executors hereafter named. Item - It is my will and de-
sire that all my wordly debts be paid. Item - I give and bequeath
unto my loving son PINCHBECK HAMERTON all my estate both real and
personal (except such part thereof as shall by me hereafter in this
my will be disposed of) to him and his heirs forever. Item - I give
and bequeath to my loving daughter HANNAH HAMERTON the choice of all
my my negroes - one man and one woman - and one feather bed and
bolster, and one rug, two silver spoons. Item - I give and bequeath
to my loving wife SARAH HAMERTON one-third part of my estate as the
law allows her. Item - I give and bequeath unto the child or chil-
dren my said wife now goes with (ch on) in case she be with child.
If a boy I leave it fifty pounds sterling. If a girl then it is my
will that she shall have thirty pounds start to be paid her or him
out of my said estate. In case my wife shall not be with child then
it is my will and desire that my said daughter HANNAH HAMERTON have
twenty pounds sterling paid to her besides her legacy in this my
will before left her. Item - It is my will and desire that 2500

[The following text is extremely faint and largely illegible. It appears to be a formal document or letter, possibly containing a title, address, and several paragraphs of text. The content is too faded to transcribe accurately.]

"pounds of sweet scented tobacco and cash be left in the hands of my executors to be disposed of at their discretion toward the education of JOHN PATRICK if they see fit. Item - and lastly I hereby nominate and appoint my loving son PINCHBECK HAMERTON and my two friends Mr. James Walker and John Vivien executors of this my last will and testament. in witness whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this 19th day of November 1716.

(Signed) EDMUND HAMERTON (Seal)

"Signed, sealed and delivered in the presence of:

Rich Perrott
Sarah Perrott
Thomas Vivien

"At a Court for Middlesex County, 4th Day of December 1716 -

"This will of EDMUND HAMERTON, deceased, was proved in open court by the oath of Richard Perrott, Sarah Perrott, Thomas Vivien, the witnesses to it.

(Signed) R. Hickman, D. C. Current.

"At a Court Held for Middlesex County the first day of January 1716(?) (1717), James Walker and John Vivien, gent. two of the executors of this will having made oath thereto according to law it was admitted to record. "

(13) ST. PETER'S CHURCH AND PARISH RECORDS

Births and deaths of Thoms Pinchbeck and his family and children, and the children of his son, John Pinchbeck.

NOTE: See pages three and four of this set of NOTES above.

(14) WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY, Series I, Volume 13, page 196, carries the following item:

"Thomas and Elizabeth Pinchback had issue (St. Peter's Parish Register):

William Pinchback, born March 8, 1721/2.
Mary Pinchback, born April 29, 1723.
Thomas Pinchback, born January 28, 1725/6.
Elizabeth Pinchback, born February 4, 1730/1.
John Pinchback, born April 28, 1733. "

(15) WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY, Volume Nine, Series Two, page 66 carries the following item:

"MASSIE, PINCHBACK, DUDLEY
By Rev. B.L. Ansell, D.D.

"Thomas Massie of New Kent is said to have married Mary Walker. They had a daughter, Elizabeth Massie, born after 1700, who married Thomas Pinchback. They lived in New Kent County and had at least six children. She survived her husband and died leaving a will date 1750, in which are named the surviving children, as follows:

- "a. Mary Pinchback born April 19, 1723, unmarried in 1750.
- b. Thomas Pinchback born January 28, 1725/6 (see sub).
- c. Sarah Pinchback born September 4, 1728, married Charles Crump and had issue listed (in part) below.
- d. John Pinchback born April 28, 1732/3 (see sub).

"B. Thomas Pinchback married _____ and died before 1790, leaving two daughters. One of them, Anne, married on February 13, 1773, William Dudley of King and Queen County, Virginia of which county he was at one time sheriff. His will, dated 1794, probated in July, 1802, named the following children: Mary Dudley (she never married), Anne Pinchbeck Dudley, Frances Dudley, Martha Elizabeth Dudley, William Dudley, and George Fleet Dudley.

"C. Sarah Pinchback and Charles Crump had, with probably others, John Pinchback Crump, born August 28, 1758; Elizabeth Crump, born February 25, 1760.

"D. John Pinchback inherited from his mother a plantation of 500 acres in Goochland County called the Bird. (This was part of a much larger tract which had been owned by her father, Thomas Massie.) He married Frances Anne _____ (the Douglas Register will probably supply her name) and had at least one son and probably others.

"a. Elizabeth Pinchback, born January 11, 1760.

b. Christiana Pinchback born May 29, 1768 who in 1789 married Michael Grantland of Henrico County. "

(16) VESTRY BOOK OF ST. PETER'S PARISH, NEW KENT COUNTY, page 186.

"Vestry Meeting September 22, 1722. Ordered that Mr. Thomas Pinchback and Mr. Stephen Moone come and view the belfry. "

1870

1. The first part of the book is devoted to a general history of the world, from the beginning of time to the present day. It is written in a simple and clear style, and is intended for the use of students in schools and colleges.

2. The second part of the book is devoted to a history of the United States, from the first settlement of the country to the present day. It is written in a simple and clear style, and is intended for the use of students in schools and colleges.

3. The third part of the book is devoted to a history of the world, from the beginning of time to the present day. It is written in a simple and clear style, and is intended for the use of students in schools and colleges.

4. The fourth part of the book is devoted to a history of the United States, from the first settlement of the country to the present day. It is written in a simple and clear style, and is intended for the use of students in schools and colleges.

5. The fifth part of the book is devoted to a history of the world, from the beginning of time to the present day. It is written in a simple and clear style, and is intended for the use of students in schools and colleges.

6. The sixth part of the book is devoted to a history of the United States, from the first settlement of the country to the present day. It is written in a simple and clear style, and is intended for the use of students in schools and colleges.

(17) THE VESTRY BOOK OF ST. PETER'S PARISH, NEW KENT COUNTY, Edited by C. G. Chamberlayne. Published by the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia, 1905, page 151 reads in part:

"June 15, 1728.....Mr. Charles Massie and Mr. William Clopton are nominated and appointed to view and number tobacco plants according to the direction of ye At of Assembly from Long Bridge on the Chick-hominy Swamp along the main road which leadeth to Mr. Adam's plantation to Thomas Pinchback's mill thence to the mouth of Black Creek and so to the extent of ye Parish upward. "

(18) VESTRY BOOK OF ST. PAUL'S PARISH, HANOVER 1706 -1786, edited by Dr. Churchill C. Chamberlayne, published by the Virginia State Library, 1940, at page 123, carries the following entry:

"At a vestry held at St. Paul's Parrish, the 19th day of July 1729, present

Colonel David Herivether	Captain John Anderson
Captain William Fleming	Captain Thomas Anderson
Captain Charles Hudson	Mr. George Alvis
Captain Peter Garland	

"Ordered Mr. Thomas Pinchback and Mr. Edward Chambers, Jr. build a church in the upper part of this parrish sixty foot in length and twenty-six foot in breadth, sixteen foot in height in the body from the floor of the alley to the cieling, and that the said Thomas Pinchback and Edward Chambers do meet Captain William Fleming and Captain Charles Hudson on Saturday the thirtieth of August next at Colonel David Herivether's to enter into articles with the said Fleming and Hudson concerning the said church and give bond and security for performance of the said articles, the said workmen to have for building the said church sixty thousand pounds of merchantable sweet scented tobacco with cash to be paid convenient in this parrish, two equal installments, the first to be paid November next, and the other the next November following:

"Ordered that John Guess, Alexander Kersey, Joseph Sperring, and their male tithables work on the road whereoff Peter Herrilson is surveyor.

"(Signed) David Herivether	Thomas Anderson
George Alvis	
Peter Garland	William Fleming)
John Anderson	Charles Hudson) Church
	Wardens"

NOTE: At a vestry meeting held on September 27, 1729 and another Vestry meeting held on September 16, 1730, respectively, appear entries reading "To Mr. Thomas Pinchback and Edward Chambers 30,000".

(19) Mr. EARL SWEN'S INDEX, page 442, records the following reference to the Pinchback family:

"PINCHBACK (Pinchebacke)

"Anne, William and Mary Quarterly, Series II, Volume 9, p. 66.
Christiana, William and Mary Quarterly, Series II, Vol. 9, page 66.

Elizabeth, 25 Virginia Magazine of History 58.

Elizabeth Massie Pinchback, William and Mary Quarterly, Series I, Volume 13, pages 196 and 199; and Series II, Volume 9, page 66.

Frances Anne, William and Mary Quarterly, Series II, Volume 9, page 66.

John, 10 T 181, William and Mary Quarterly, Series I, Volume 13, pages 196 and 203; and William and Mary Quarterly, Series II, Volume 9, page 66.

Mary, William and Mary Quarterly, Series I, Volume 13, page 196; William and Mary Quarterly, Series II, Volume 9, page 66.

Sarah, William and Mary Quarterly, Series II, Volume 9, page 66.

Thomas, William and Mary Quarterly, Series I, Volume 13, pages 196 and 199; and Series I, Volume 16, page 277; and Series II, Volume 9, page 66.

William, William and Mary Quarterly, Series I, Volume 13, page 66 196.

Mary Scott, William and Mary Quarterly, Series I, Volume 16, page 277.

Pinchback family, William and Mary Quarterly, Series II, Volume 9, page 66. "

[The text on this page is extremely faint and illegible. It appears to be a multi-paragraph document, possibly a letter or a report, with several lines of text visible across the page. The content is too blurry to transcribe accurately.]

(20) WILLIAM AND MARY QUARTERLY, Volume 13, page 199, carries the following item:

"Records of Virginia Council

"November 1, 1733. - The petition of John Smith and Sarah his wife, John Darracott and Cecilia his wife, James Massey, William Massey, Thomas Pinchback and Elizabeth his wife, Mary Massie and Thomas Massie, devisees of Thomas Massey, late of the county of New Kent, dec'd setting forth that the said Thomas, having sometime before his death taken up and surveyed 4,000 acres on the Little Bird Creek in the county of Goochland, on the 12th of January, 1731, made his will and devised to the said petitioners the said 4,000 acres in the following proportions:

"To James Massie 500 acres;

William Massie, 1,000 acres;

To each of his daughters Elizabeth Pinchback, Sarah Smith, Cecilia, Darracott and Mary Massie, 500 acres, and to the petitioner, Thomas Massie his nephew 500 acres; that after his decease they found that the said patent for 4,000 acres, etc. ordered that Thomas Massie divide the said 4,000 acres and take out distinct patents for the respective shares devised to them. "

(21) EXECUTIVE JOURNALS OF THE COUNCIL OF COLONIAL VIRGINIA, Volume IV, page 313 (Oct. 25, 1721 - Oct. 28, 1739) Published by Virginia State Library, 1930. (NOTE: The following is the exact language of the above No. 20.)

"November 1, 1733 - "On petition of John Smith and Sarah his wife, John Darracott and Cecilia his wife, James Massy, William Massy, Thomas Pinchback and his wife, Mary Massy, Thomas Massy, devisees of Thomas Massy late of the County of New Kent, deceased, setting forth that the said Thomas having sometime before his death taken up and surveyed four thousand acres of land lying on the Little Bird in the County of Goochland and returned the plan thereof with the rights unto the Secretary's Office and supposing that the patent for the same had then been passed in due form, on the 12th day of January 1731 made his last will and testament and thereby did devise to the petitioners the said four thousand acres of land in fee simple in the proportions following Viz: To James Massy five hundred acres; To William Massy one thousand acres; To each of his daughters, Elizabeth Pinchback, Sarah Smith, Cecilia Darracott and Mary Massy five hundred acres and the petitioner Thomas Massy, his nephew five hundred acres and the residue of said tract, that after the decease of the testator it came to be discovered that the patent for the said tract of land was not signed till some days after his death and praying that for avoiding disputes that may arise touching their title to the said land, they may be allowed to divide said tract and sue out separate patents for their respective shares thereof according to the will of the testator. It is therefore ordered that leave be given the petitioner upon surrendering the patent granted the said deceased Thomas Massy to divide the said four thousand acres and take out distinct patents for their respective shares devised to them, according to the prayer of the petitioner. "

(22) CHART MADE BY WILLIAM MACFARLANE JONES OF THE GENEALOGICAL BUREAU OF VIRGINIA, P. O. BOX 344, Richmond, Virginia, for the late Eugene O. Massie of Richmond, the following data is of interest on the PINCHBACK family:

- "1. PETER MASSIE, St. Peter's Parish, New Kent County, Va. Born? Patented land in 1698. Surveyor of Roads 1708. Died 25 December 1719. He married _____? and had issue.
 2. John Massie. m. _____? Issue. Mark b. 1696; Eliza. b. 1698.
 3. Thomas Massie, b. _____ d. 1731/2.
 - m. 23 March 1698/9 - Mary Walker, dau. of Wm. & Elizh. Walker. He was Vestryman, etc., and Member House of Burgessees for New Kent 1722-1726.
 4. Charles Massie -m- and had issue.
- "3. THOMAS MASSIE AND MARY WALKER had issue:
 5. Peter Massie.
 6. ELIZABETH MASSIE -m- THOMAS PINCHBACK.
 7. Sarah Massie -m- Jno. Smith.
 8. Mary Massie.
 9. Cecilia Massie -m- Jno Darracott.
 10. James Massie.
 11. Agness Massie d. 1718.
 12. Thomas Massie b. 1716 d. 1789. (Probably the Revolutionary soldier.)
 13. William Massie -m- Martha Macon (Colonel Massies' ancestor)
 14. Mary Massie b. 1719/20.
 15. John Massie b. 1721.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

"THOMAS PINCHBACK & ELIZABETH MASSIE(b. 1702) HAD ISSUE:

1. William Pinchback b. 1721/2.
2. Thomas Pinchback b. 1725/6.
3. Elizabeth Pinchback b. 1730.
4. John Pinchback b. 1732/3 -m- Frances Anne _____? and had issue.
5. Anne Pinchback b. 1736. "

(23) LAND PATENT BOOK NUMBER 23, page 879, 10 July 1745.

"Elizabeth Pinchback, widow, 500 acres in Goochland County, on branches of the Little Byrd; beginning at Mary Massie's corner, in William Massie's line; on John Moss's line to Charles Massie. Consideration: 50 shillings."

NOTE: This entry would appear to indicate that Thomas Pinchback who married Elizabeth Massie was dead in or prior to 1745.

(24) VIRGINIA MIGRATIONS - HANOVER CO. Vol. II, 1743 - 1871 - WILLS, DEEDS, DEPOSITIONS, LETTERS, MARRIAGES, OBITUARIES, ESTATES FOR SALE, ABSENTEE LAND OWNERS, AND OTHER DOCUMENTS OF HISTORICAL AND GENEALOGICAL INTEREST, compiled by Eugenia G. and Preston G. Glazebrook, Richmond, Virginia, 1949.

"Will of John Massie of Goochland Co. d. 26 October 1743; p. 26 April 1746 in General Court

"In the name of God Amen I John Massie of the County of Goochland being very infirm att this present but praised be God of sound memory, and knowing the uncertainty of this life, do ordain, constitute and appoint this my last will and testament in the manner and form following -

"First I recommend my soul to God whom first created me trusting for mercy through the meritorious passion and suffering of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ and what worldly estate it hath pleased God to bestow on em I give and devise and bequeath in the manner and form following

IMPRIUS - I give and bequeath to my loving brother Peter Massie ten pounds current money to be paid out of my estate yearly during his natural life by my exr, hereafter named and further my desire is that the said money shall not go to the discharge of any debt or contract my said brother Peter shall make or have made in my life time but my meaning is the said sum of ten pounds given yearly shall be to support him in clothes and other necessaries of life -

Item I give and bequeath to my loving brother James Massie ten pounds currt - (upon the same conditions as in the bequest to Peter Massie)

Item - I give and bequeath to my loving nephew Thomas Darra-cott the sum of fifty pounds current to be paid to him at the age of twenty-one to him and his heirs forever.

Item to my loving niece Elizabeth Smith two hundred pounds currt. to be paid out of the produce of my estate (not selling any land or negroes)

Item to my loving niece Sarah Smith (bequest similar to that of Elizabeth Smith)

Farther my will and desire is that if either of my two nieces Elizabeth and Sarah Smith should dye without issue or before the age of eighteen then my desire is that the sd sum be paid to the survivor of them.

Item I give to my loveing nephew Joseph Smith the sum of one hundred pounds currt to be paid to him at the age of twenty-one out of the proceeds of my estate (not selling any land or negroes) to him and his heirs.....

Item ... (Similar bequest to nephew John Pinchback) for fifty pounds.

Itemto my loving niece Ann Pinchback fifty pounds currt to be paid out of the produce of my estate, etc. to be delivered at the age of eighteen..... my meaning in not selling any land or negroes is that the money given to the forgoing legatees be raised out of my crops of tobacco, corn, cattle, hogs & c yearly not selling two near the stockto each legatee in proportion as the money can be raised.

I give and bequeath to my loving nephew John Smith all my land in Goochland County containing 200 acres more or less and likewise all my land in Henrico containing 200 acres more or less to him and his heirs forever.

Item I give & c to my above mentioned loveing nephew John Smith all my negroes big and little now situated on the above given land in Goochland and Henrico or elsewhere them and their increase with stock of cattle, hoggs, horses, etc. on said plantation to him and his heirs forever.

1897
The undersigned, being duly sworn, depose and say that the within and foregoing is a true and correct copy of the original of the same as the same appears in the records of the County of [] State of []

Subscribed and sworn to before me this [] day of [] 1897.

Notary Public for the State of []

My commission expires on the [] day of [] 1897.

Witness my hand and the seal of my office at [] this [] day of [] 1897.

Notary Public for the State of []

My commission expires on the [] day of [] 1897.

Witness my hand and the seal of my office at [] this [] day of [] 1897.

Notary Public for the State of []

My commission expires on the [] day of [] 1897.

Witness my hand and the seal of my office at [] this [] day of [] 1897.

Notary Public for the State of []

My commission expires on the [] day of [] 1897.

Witness my hand and the seal of my office at [] this [] day of [] 1897.

Notary Public for the State of []

My commission expires on the [] day of [] 1897.

Witness my hand and the seal of my office at [] this [] day of [] 1897.

Page sixty-five:

"Item I give to my loveing nephew John Smith all the remaining part of my estate real and personal of what nature or quality soever either in England or here to him and his heirs forever.

"And lastly I do hereby appoint, constitute and make my loving brother (in-law?) John Smith whole and sole exr. of this my last will and testament revoking all others heretofore made by me and unto this I set my hand and seal this 26th day of October Anno Domini 1745.

"Wit. Samuel Tschiffeli

James Massie

(Signed) John Massie (LS)

"Virginia Set. At a General Court held at the Capitol 26 April 1746

"Upon hearing this day as well Peter Massie heir at law of the within named dec'd as John Smith the executor named in this will and examining upon oath divers witnesses produced as well on behalf of the said Peter Massie as on behalf of the said executor the Court were of the opinion that the within writing doth contain the true last will and testament of the said John Massie dec'd and ordered the same recorded. And on oath of the said John Smith certificate was granted him for obtaining a probat thereof he having given bond.....

"Teste Ben Waller Cl Cur

"Teste Wilson Allen C.G.C.

A COPY

"Virginia Set

"At a court held in the Courthouse in Williamsburg 21 April 1748.

"The writing purporting to be the last will and testament of John Massie of the County of Goochland deceased was this day again contested and in consideration of the Depositions taken concerning the same and the arguments of counsel as well as in behalf of Peter Massie brother and heir at law of the said John and on behalf of the executor named in the said will this Court is of the opinion that the said writing oath contained the last will and testament of the said decedent and doth accordingly judge and order that the same be confirmed and established as such and the the depositions aforesaid be recorded in this court with the said will.

"Teste: Benn Waller, Cl. Cur

"Teste: Wilson C. G. C.

A COPY

(23) VESTRY BOOK OF ST. PETER'S PARISH, NEW KENT COUNTY, VIRGINIA, Edited by C. G. Chamberlayne, Published by the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia, 1905.

"Pages 213-214 - August 24, 1751....."Ordered that all lands in this Parish be continued and divided into twenty precincts, the same that has been hither to accustomed to be processioned and that the persons whose names are under specified in each precinct respectively do procession the same, and return to the Bestry an account of their proceedings; that is to say:

"Number 20 Thomas Pinchback and Jacob Ragland.

(24) RECORDS OF GOOCHLAND COUNTY IN THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY, RICHMOND, VIRGINIA.

"Gist & Uxr

vs

"Pinchback

"Appeal - April 1760 (included in suit of Rootes vs. Gist)

"Be it remembered that heretofore, to wit, at a court held in New Kent County the 9th of February 1758, John Pinchback, administrator & c. of Ann Pinchback, deceased, came into court by John Wayles his counsel and brought his bill against Samuel Gist and Sarah his wife and John Barracott, executors & c. of John Massie, deceased, which follows:

"Your orator, John Pinchback, brother and administrator of Ann Pinchback sheweth that John Massie late of the County of Goochland died seized of a very considerable estate and di by his last will and testament bequeath to his loving niece Ann Pinchback the sum of fifty pounds current money to be paid out of the produce of the said estate when the said Ann reached 18 years of age.....

"Said will was proved in due form of law in the Honorable General Court.....

"That the said Ann Pinchback, your orator's sister, long since departed this life as an infant under twenty-one years of age and without devising or making any disposition of the fifty pounds devised unto her as aforesaid and at that time would have been of the age of twenty years if living, whereby the right, title and interest in and to the said legacy is become vested in your orator as administrator to the said Ann.

"Your orator has frequently applied himself to the said Samuel Gist and Sarah his wife in a friendly manner for payment of the said legacy with interest from the time the same became due, but without success

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...
...the ... of the ...

(25) ANSWER OF SAMUEL AND SARAH GIST (through) BARTLETT ANDERSON,
COUNSEL

"Samuel and Sarah Gist deny that they have received sufficient profits of the estate to pay all the said John Massie's debts and the legacies contained in the will; that the said Ann departed this life before she did arrive at such age mentioned in said will to be entitled to receive legacy and are informed that said legacy is lapsed.

"Sworn to 5 Oct 1758, before John Boswell. "

(26) DECREE OF GOOCHLAND COUNTY COURT IN CASE OF SAMUEL AND SARAH GIST CLAIM THAT ANN PINCHBACK LEGACY IS NOT DUE TO HER ADMINISTRATOR AND BROTHER JOHN PINCHBACK

"At a court held 13 March 1760 came the parties aforesaid by their counsel and defendants still failing to return an account of said John Massie's estate. It decreed and ordered that the defendants pay unto the complainant the sum of fifty pounds being the legacy in the will mentioned and his costs by him in his behalf expended from which decree the defendant prayed an appeal to the 9th day of the next General Court which appeal is allowed.

"Bartlett Anderson, Surety for defendant.

"Attested: Will Clayton, Clerk current."

(27) DEED OF JOHN PINCHBACK TO SAMUEL GIST, DATED MAY 20, 1754
Goochland County Deed Book Number Six, pages 357-358.

"John Pinchback of the County of New Kent, planter, to Samuel Gist of County of Hanover, merchant, land granted to one Elizabeth Pinchback by letters of patent bearing date at Williamsburgh 10 July 1745 and by the will of the said Elizabeth Pinchback devised unto her son the said John Pinchback - said will on record in County of New Kent - said land beginning at Mary Massie's corner pointers in William Massie's Line - 500 acres (in release) on branches of the little Bird. "

"Witnesses: Overton Harris

Walter Douglass

George Thomas

Recorded May 21, 1754. "

(28) MORE ABOUT DEED OF JOHN PINCHBACK TO SAMUEL GIST

The Goochland County Clerk's Office: Deed dated May 20, 1754, recorded May 21, 1754, from John Pinchback of the County of New Kent to Samuel Gist, of the County of Hanover, conveying all that tract or parcel of land containing five hundred acres, to be the same more or less, lying and being in the County of Goochland on the branches of the Little Byrd Creek, which was granted unto one Eliza Pinchback by letters patent dated at Williamsburgh the tenth day of July one thousand seven hundred and forty-five, and by the last will and testament of the said Eliza Pinchback now deceased, was given and devised unto her son the said John Pinchback as in and by the same will remaining of record in the said County of New Kent among other things, relation thereto had will more fully and at large appear. "

NOTE: From the above two items it appears that Elizabeth Pinchback died prior to 1754.

(29) PARISH REGISTER OF CHRIST CHURCH, MIDDLESEX COUNTY, 1653-1812
By National Society of the Colonial Dames of America in the State of Virginia. Published in Richmond, Va. by William Ellis Jones, Steam Book and Job Printer - 1897.

NOTE: These entries should be read in relation to other Edmund Hamerton entries showed elsewhere in these notes.

"Page 83. Edmond (Edmund?) Hamerton & Sarah Thilman married Feb^{ry} ye 1714.

"Page 93. Lydia daughter of Edmund and Sarah Hamerton born Janry 4th baptised Febry 12, 1715.

"Page 172. Edmund Hamerton dyed Novem^r ye 27 & was buried Novem^r ye 30 1716.

"Page 85. Lydia Hamerton dyed August ye 9 & buried August ye 10 1716. "

NOTE: See also Vestry Book of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia, 1663-1767, transcribed, annotated and indexed by C.G. Chamberlayne. Published by Old Dominion Press, Richmond, Va. 1927. There seem to be no further information in the "Pinchback" Hamerton referred to above or the possible relation of the Hamerton family to the Pinchback or Pinchbeck family.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO PRESS
CHICAGO, ILL. 60607
1968

Page sixty-seven:

(30) JOURNAL OF THE HOUSE OF BURGESSES OF VIRGINIA
Volume 1752 - 1755 and 1756 - 1758 (In the Va. State Library.)
Page 121 - "Wednesday, November 14, 1753.....Ordered that the Committee of Propositions and Grievances do prepare and bring in a Bill or Bills pursuant to the first three resolutions.

.....
"Also a claim of John Pinchback for the same services (taking up a runaway therein mentioned)".

Volume 1770 - 1772: (Journals of the House of Burgesses; see above.)
Page 130 - "Wednesday, the 17th of July 11 George III, 1771. A petition of William Wilkinson and John Pinchback, inspectors of Tobacco at Waddy's Warehouses in the County of New Kent, was presented to the House and read: setting forth that the said warehouses were broken open the eighth day of July last (1770) and 536 pounds of tobacco stolen out of the same for which the petitioners were obliged to pay: therefore praying that they may be repaid for the tobacco.
"Ordered that consideration of the said petition be deferred until the next session of the General Assembly."

Page 167 - "Saturday the 15th of February 12 George III, 1772... A petition of William Wilkinson and John Pinchback, inspectors of tobacco at Waddy's Warehouses in the County of New Kent was presented to the House and read, setting forth that the said warehouses were broken open on the 8th day of July last, and 536 pounds of tobacco stolen out of the same, for which the petitioners had been obliged to pay and praying that they may be repaid for the said tobacco;"

Page 170 - "Monday, 17th of February 12 George III, 1772..... Resolved that it is the opinion of this Committee that the petition of William Wilkinson and John Pinchback, inspectors of tobacco at Waddy's Warehouse be reimbursed for 536 pounds of tobacco stolen out of the said warehouse for which they have satisfied the proprietor thereof, is reasonable and they they ought to be allowed the sum of four pounds and sixteen shillings and six pence for the same."

Page 184 - "Saturday the 22nd of February, 12 George III, 1772.. A petition of Austin Hewlett, surviving inspector at Waddy's Warehouse in the County of New Kent, was presented to the House and read: setting forth that in July last the warehouse was broken open while petitioner and John Pinchback, deceased, the other inspector, was necessarily absent attending their duty at Littlepage's Warehouse under the same inspection and 450 pounds of uninspected tobacco was stolen for which the owner recovered of the inspectors, and the petitioner hath been obliged to pay him three pounds and fifteen shillings with two pounds and eleven shillings and ten pence for costs of the suit, and therefore praying that the said sums of money may be repaid to the petitioner by the public.

"Ordered that the said petition be referred to the consideration of the Committee of Public Claims, and that they examine the matter thereof and report the same with their opinions thereupon to the House."

NOTE: From this last item it appears that John Pinchback, born April 28, 1733, the son of Thomas Pinchback and Elizabeth Massie Pinchback, died in 1772.

(31) RECORDS CONCERNING THOMAS PINCHBACK WHO SERVED IN THE AMERICAN REVOLUTIONARY WAR

(a) Historical Register of Virginians In the Revolution, Soldiers, Sailors and Marines, By John G. Gwathmey, published by Dietz Press, Richmond, Virginia, 1938, page 626:

"Thomas Pinchback, Captain (from Index of Revolutionary Records in Virginia State Library Archives, by Dr. H. J. Eckenrode, 1912, 1914.

"Thomas Pinchback, Sergeant in Cavalry (name appears in Army Register but he had not received his land bounty; an extensive compilation in U. S. War Department.

"Thomas Pinchback, Quartermaster Sergeant (on record in War Department.)"

(b) Under date of April 11, 1946, Major General Edward F. Witsell, Adjutant General, wrote Raymond B. Pinchbeck, from the U.S. War Department, as follows:

"The name Thomas Pinchback appears as Quartermaster and Sergeant, Virginia Cavalry, on a record under the following heading: 'A List of State Soldiers and Seamen who have received Certificates for the balance of their full pay. Agreeable to Act of Assembly passed November Session 1781' which shows that the sum

Handwritten text at the top of the page, possibly a header or introductory paragraph.

Second block of handwritten text, continuing the narrative or list.

Third block of handwritten text, appearing as a distinct section.

Fourth block of handwritten text, showing further detail or continuation.

Fifth block of handwritten text, possibly a transition or new entry.

Sixth block of handwritten text, continuing the flow of the document.

Seventh block of handwritten text, showing more content.

Final block of handwritten text at the bottom of the page.

Page sixty-eight:

"of L 79 S 16 D 2 was drawn by one John W. Johnson on 24 April 1783. No other record of any other service for a man of that name found.

"The collection of Revolutionary War Records on file in this office is incomplete, and contain no family or personal history of soldiers in that war, and in the case of the above named Thomas Pinchback no family history is shown. "

(c) Bounty Warrant of Thomas Pinchback, in Virginia State Archives Department, reads as follows:

"I do certify that Thomas Pinchback served three years in the Cavalry of the Virginia State Legion. February 16, 1784.
(Signed) James Harper."

(d) Auditor's Account XXXI, . . . Richmond, Virginia, January 1786, reads:

"For interest on Military Debt. Warrant to Thomas Pinchback, S'g't. February 13, 1783. 3 pounds 4s. 9d."

(e) War 5, page 1, reads:

"Thomas Pinchback Sgt. Cav. 54 pounds."

War 5, page 152, reads:

"Thomas Pinchback Sol. Cav. 54 pounds. Feb. 13, 1783

(f) Military Certificates Book I, page 529, reads:

"Thomas Pinchback, Sergeant in the State Line, who served three years. 200 acres. 17 February 1784. "

(g) Dr. H. J. Eckenrode, Archivist, Virginia State Library in 1911, in his 'Revolutionary Soldiers in Virginia', published by the Virginia State Printer, makes the following entry:

"Thomas Pinchback (capt) Auditor's Accounts XIII, A-3.

"Thomas Pinchback (Bounty Warrant) WAR 5, 1, 152.

NOTE: Reference should be made here to the conclusion of Mrs. Frank Hough, genealogist, that all of the above references to Thomas Pinchback are, in her opinion, to the same person, and that there was only one Thomas Pinchback in the Revolutionary War. It is believed that this Thomas Pinchback was the son of Thomas Pinchback and Elizabeth Massie Pinchback of New Kent County, and that he was born January 8, 1725/6. Mrs. Hough believes that this Thomas Pinchback may be the man of that name shown on the Personal Property Lists in Henrico County 1787 to 1794, and that he had sons, William and John, also appearing on these Henrico Personal Property Lists, who probably moved to Chesterfield County where they begin appearing on Personal Property Lists in 1792. Mrs. Hough then quotes the following entries, some duplicating the above:

"Revolutionary Soldiers from Virginia.

"Auditor's Account XIII, A-3.

"Feb. 13, 1783. Warrant to Thomas Pinchback for one year's interest on Certificate dated this day in full of the balance of his pay as a Quarter Master Sgt. of Cavalry in State Line. 3 pounds 4 sh. 9 pence. "

"War V, page 152.

"Thomas Pinchback, Quarter Master Sgt. of Cavalry Feb. 8, 1783. 26 s. 15 d. "

"Voucher 1784.

"Bounty Warrant of Thomas Pinchback. I do certify that Sgt. Thomas Pinchback served three years in the Cavalry of the Virginia State Legion. Feb. 16, 1784. (Signed) James Harper."

(h) VIRGINIA TAX PAYERS 1782 - 1787 OTHER THAN THOSE PUBLISHED BY THE U. S. CENSUS BUREAU, By Augusta E. Fothergill and John Mark Naugle, 1940. (In Virginia State Library.)

Page 99 - PINCHBACK, Thomas - No polls - No slaves -
Henrico County.

(i) KENTUCKY SONS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION AND CATALOGUE OF VIRGINIA MILITARY LAND GRANTS, By Samuel M. Wilson, Lexington, Kentucky in 1913.

"Every non-commissioned officer was entitled to 200 acres for (service of) three years (and) who served out his period of enlistment, or to the end of the war; non-commissioned officers who served throughout the war (were entitled to) 400 acres. "

"Warrant Number 2508 - PINCHBACK, Thomas - 200 acres -

Rank: Sergeant - Department: Virginia Continental Line

- Term: Three years - Date of Warrant: Feb. 17, 1784."

1870

1. The first of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

2. The second of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

3. The third of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

4. The fourth of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

5. The fifth of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

6. The sixth of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

7. The seventh of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

8. The eighth of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

9. The ninth of the year was a very dry one, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought. The weather was very hot, and the crops were much injured by the drought.

10. The tenth of the year was a very wet one, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain. The weather was very cold, and the crops were much injured by the rain.

(32) PINCHBACK OR PINCHBECK MARRIAGES IN HENRICO COUNTY:

The following marriage bonds are recorded in Henrico County, Virginia, for persons bearing the name Pinchback or Pinchbeck:

- Pinchback, Elizabeth, married William Goodwin, bond dated March 14, 1792.
- Pinchback, Polly, married Mathew Cook, bond dated March 2, 1784.
- Pinchback, Frances Anne, married John Durton, bond dated March 23, 1785.
- Pinchback, Christiana, married Michael Grantland, bond dated March 9, 1789.
- Pinchback, Thomas, married Frances Clarke, daughter of Edward Clarke, bond dated January 28, 1792.
- Pinchback, Thomas, married Sally Drake, daughter of Benjamin Drake, bond dated April 4, 1795.

NOTE: In the entry on Frances Anne Pinchback there is a notation that she is the daughter of Francis Boswell. Could this Frances Anne Pinchback be the widow of John Pinchback to whom she was married in about 1760? Rev. Dr. B.L. Ansell states definitely that Christiana is the daughter of John Pinchback and Frances Anne Pinchback. Perhaps there was another daughter of this Thomas and Frances Anne Pinchback named Frances Anne, but this is not indicated in any remaining known records. Or could this Frances Anne Pinchback be a daughter of Thomas Pinchback, brother of John, and who is not listed in any known remaining records? It would appear more likely that Frances Anne is in this instance either the widow of John Pinchback or a not otherwise recorded daughter.

(33) PINCHBECKS MENTIONED IN INDEX OF MARRIAGE REGISTER OF CHESTER* FIELD COUNTY, 1771 - 1853 (In Virginia State Library.)

"Pinchback, John W.	Page 41 and page 489
"Pinchback, Mary Elizabeth	Page 276 and 455
"Pinchback, William	Page 160 and 422.
"Pinchback, Edward F.	Page 333 and 469.
"Pinchback, John	Page 383.

The details of the above and other Pinchback or Pinchbeck marriage bonds are as follows:

- April 2, 1795, a marriage bond is recorded for the marriage of John Pinchback and Polly Rudd, daughter of Anne Rudd, witnessed by Frances Foese.
- April 10, 1820, a marriage bond is recorded for the marriage of William Pinchback and Martha Wilkinson, daughter of Samuel Wilkinson, deceased, witnessed by Samuel Wilkinson, Jr.
- August 22, 1839, marriage of Mary Elizabeth Pinchback to Henry A. Clarke; minister Re. William B. Belcher. Witness Wm. Pinchback.
- December 15, 1847, a marriage bond is recorded for the marriage of Edward F. Pinchback and Mrs. Elizabeth S. Moore, widow of Luther Moore, Sr. The marriage is later dated December 22nd, 1847 and the minister was Rev. William B. Belcher. The witnesses of the bond were William H. Crowder, William Justis, and Mary L. Crowder.
- April 6, 1795, John Pinchback's marriage to Polly Rudd actually took place and the Rev. James Rucks was the minister, although the marriage bond was recorded April 2, 1795.
- April 26, 1820, William Pinchback and Martha Wilkinson, daughter of Samuel Wilkinson, Sr., deceased, actually took place with the Rev. Thomas Anderson as the minister, although the marriage bond was dated April 10, 1820.
- August 22, 1839, Henry A. Clark was married to Mary Elizabeth Pinchback by the Rev. William B. Belcher, minister.
- December 22, 1847, Edward F. Pinchback married Mrs. Elizabeth Moore, Sr., widow of Luther Moore, Sr. although the marriage bond is dated December 15, 1847, with the Rev. William B. Belcher as the minister.
- December 13, 1852, John W. Pinchback married Rosabelle Cheatham; name of the minister is not indicated.

(34) MUSTER ROLLS OF THE VIRGINIA MILITIA IN THE WAR OF 1812 BEING A SUPPLEMENT TO THE PAYROLLS PRINTED AND DISTRIBUTED IN 1851, COPIED FROM THE ROLLS IN THE AUDITOR'S OFFICE AT RICHMOND; THIS SUPPLEMENT CONTAINS THE COMPANIES AND PARTS OF COMPANIES WHICH WERE OMITTED IN THE PRINTED PAY ROLLS. Published at Richmond, Va. by William F. Ritchie, Public Printer, 1852.

Page 309 of Muster Rolls of the War of 1812 shows that John PINCHBACK served in the Company of Captain Benjamin Goode, the 2nd Regiment of Virginia, for seventeen days, as a Private.

(35) MICROFILM OF INDEX OF AMELIA COUNTY RECORDS (In Virginia State Library.)

<u>"Grantor</u>	<u>Grantee</u>	<u>Instru- ment</u>	<u>Book No.</u>	<u>Page No.</u>	<u>Year</u>
Pinchback, Mary A. - Thos.	Richard A. Archer	Deed	34	293	1840
Pinchback, Mary A.	Albert Stringer				
	Trustee	TR.Deed	39	130	1854
Pinchback, Mary A.	Wm. M. Scott	Deed	40	146	1860
Pinchback, Thos. W.	Wm. B. Robertson	Deed	43	313	1876
	TR et al				
Pinchback, W. J.	F. M. Garrett, Agt	Mort.	46	504	1884
Pinchback, W. J.	R. M. Scott	Deed	47	27	1884
Pinchback, M.E. et al					
Thos. W.	John McCormack				
	et al	Contr.	47	463	1886
Pinchback, M.E.T.W.	Frank E. Thompson	Option	48	315	1889
Pinchback, J. A.	Sublett & Cary,				
	Trustee	D.Trust	48	409	1890
Pinchback, Abner W.M.E.					
W.T. Martha B.	H. W. Traylor	Contract	49	365	1892
	et al				
Pinchback, O. L.	H. W. Traylor	Contract	49	365	1892
	et al				
Pinchback, M.E.Thos.W.	H. W. Traylor	Deed	49	415	1892
Martha B., W.T.	et al				
Pinchback, O. L.	H. W. Traylor	Deed	49	415	1892
	et al				
Pinchback, A.W., W.T.	W. T. Morris				
Martha E.	D. Kaufman, TR	Contract	52	378	1900
Pinchback, A.W. O.L. W.T.,	W. T. Morris				
Martha E.	D. Kaufman, TR	Contract	52	387	1900
Pinchback, J. A.	Mattie B. Mann	Deed	53	41	1900

NOTE: Entries since 1900 are omitted because they are of no immediate value in this research.

"Deed Book 34, page 293, 1840, of Amelia Records reads:

"February County Court of 1840, under date of January 24, 1840, shows that Thomas and Mary A. Pinchback, his wife, sold 87½ acres of land to Richard A. Archer for \$150. This piece of land was and is on the road to Grub Hill Church and adjoins the land of Richardson Dunnavant on the east and south and the land of the estate of William M. Booker, deceased, on the north and the lands of Herbert E. Jones on the Northeast. This deed was acknowledged before John R. Archer and William H. Rowlett, Justices of the Peace. "

Deed Book 40, page 146, 1860, of Amelia Records shows:

"On April 24, 1860 a deed was made between Samuel Weisiger, special Commissioner of the Circuit Court of Amelia County in the suit of Stringer and wife versus Scott, administrator of Joseph M. Scott, Richard M. Scott, Albert R. Stringer, and Elizabeth F. Stringer, his wife, and Mary A. Pinchback of THE FIRST PART and William M. Scott of the SECOND PART on the court decreed price, decreed on ___ October 1857 selling 249 acres of land formerly owned by the late Joseph Scott, known as the "Upper" or "Home" Tract, TO William Scott. One-sixth of the proceeds of the sale of the land was to go to each of the following persons:

"William M. Scott

Samuel S. Weisiger, Commissioner

Martha C. Scott (infant)

Joseph M. Scott."

This deed was signed by:

Samuel S. Weisiger, Commissioner

E. F. Stringer

A. R. Stringer

R. M. Scott

J. M. Scott

This deed was witnessed by P. B. Crowder, Justice of the Peace.

(35) UNITED STATES CENSUS OF POPULATION REFERENCES TO MEMBERS OF THE PINCHBECK FAMILY IN CHESTERFIELD, AMELIA AND DINWIDDIE COUNTIES

1810 Chesterfield County

John PINCHBACK, Head of family with

2 persons under ten years of age, white males

1 person under ten years of age, white, female

1 person between 10 and 16 years of age, white, male

1 person between 26 and 45 years of age, white, male

1 person between 45 and upwards, white, female

1 person between 16 and 26 years, female white.

NOTE: The head of the family may be included in one of the age groupings listed above and in all of the censuses prior to 1850. The 1790 Census records destroyed by British in 1812.

1830 Chesterfield Census, page 472, dated June 13, 1830

William Pinchback, male white

1 white free male age 5-10 years

1 white free male age 20-30 years

1 white free male age 30-40 years

3 white free females age 0-5 years & 1 white free female 5-10

1 white free female age 30-40 years years

Slaves

1 male slave 24-36 years

1 male slave 55-100 years

2 female slaves under 10 years of age

2 female slaves 10-20 years of age

Total - 14 persons exclusive of Thomas Pinchback.

1840 Chesterfield Census, U. S. . .

William Pinchback

1 male under 5 years of age, White

2 males 5 - 10 years of age, White

1 male, 15 - 20 years of age, white

1 male, 40 - 50 years of age, white

2 females, 10 - 15 years of age, white

1 female, 15 - 20 years of age, white

1 female, 40 - 50 years of age, white

1 free colored male, 10-24 years of age, Negro

1 female slave, age 10-24 years, Negro.

Total - 12 persons including the head of the household. Two persons engaged in agriculture.

1850 Chesterfield Census, U.S. (The first to give names of all persons in the household.)

William Pinchbeck, male, age 52 years, farmer by occupation.

Martha Pinchbeck, female, age 53 years, (presumably his wife).

Obedience Pinchbeck, female, age 20 (presumably his daughter).

Martha Pinchbeck, female, age 18, (presumably his daughter)

John Pinchbeck, male, age 16, in school during year (presumably his son).

Thomas Pinchbeck, male, age 14, in school during year (presumably his son).

William Pinchbeck, male, age 12, in school during the year (presumably his son).

Edward Pinchbeck, age 27 years, farmer with real estate valued at \$7,500.

Elizabeth Pinchbeck, age 35 years (presumably his wife the former Mrs. Luther Moore, Jr.), female.

Luther Moore (Jr.?), male, aged 13 years (presumably a son by the former marriage).

Gustus Anderson, age 25 years, black (presumably a Negro servant, and presumably a free Negro).

1860 Chesterfield Census, U.S. . .

Edward Pinchbeck, male, 37 years of age, farmer, born in Virginia, with real estate valued at \$7,500 and personal property valued at \$20,250.

Elizabeth Pinchbeck, female, 49 years of age, domestic, born in Va. (presumably his wife).

John W. Pinchbeck, male, age 27 years, merchant, real property \$2,000 and personal property valued at \$7,000, born in Va.

Rosabel Pinchbeck, female, age 27 years, born in Va. (presumably his wife).

William B. Pinchbeck, male, six years of age, born in Va. (presumably his son).

Martha E. Pinchbeck, female, five years of age, born in Va. (presumably his daughter).

Indiana S. Pinchbeck, female, one year old, born in Va. (presumably his daughter)

John Pinchbeck, two months old, male, born in Va. (presumably his son)

John Hardy, male, 15 years of age, storekeeper, born in Va. (presumably a worker in his store.)

Thomas W. Pinchbeck, male, 25 years of age, farmer, \$2,200 in realty \$10,400, born in Virginia.

Martha E. Pinchbeck, female, age 20 years, born in Va. married with the year (presumably his wife from Amelia).

Ann O. Pinchbeck, female, age 27 years, born in Va. (presumably his sister).

Mariah M. Pinchbeck, female, age 23, born in Va. (presumably his sister).

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
DEPARTMENT OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE

MAJOR PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
AND
ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE

MAJOR PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
AND
ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE

MAJOR PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
AND
ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE

MAJOR PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
AND
ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE

MAJOR PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
AND
ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE

MAJOR PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
AND
ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE

MAJOR PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
AND
ASSOCIATE PROFESSOR OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE

1860 Chesterfield Census, U.S. (continued)

Luther Moore, male, 22 years of age, Baptist minister, owned \$6,000 in real estate and \$21,485 in personal property, born in Virginia.

L. Moore, female, born in Virginia, (presumably his wife).

Hannah Moore, eleven months old, female, born in Virginia (presumably their daughter).

1870 Chesterfield Census, U.S.

(Census dated 9/12/70, p.81) John W. Pinchbeck, male, white, age 38 years, farmer, with real estate valued at \$2,500 and personal property valued at \$800.

Rosabell Pinchbeck, female, white, age 38 years, housekeeper, (presumably his wife).

William V. Pinchbeck, male, white, age 18, farm laborer (presumably his son).

Martha E. Pinchbeck, female, white, age 16, at school, (presumably his daughter).

Indiana J. Pinchbeck, female, white, age 12, at school (presumably his daughter).

John Pinchbeck, male, white, age 10, at school (presumably his son).

Rosabelle M. Pinchbeck, female, white, age 9, at home (presumably his daughter).

Janetta S. Pinchbeck, female, white, age six, at home (presumably his daughter).

James W. Pinchbeck, male, white, age one year, at home, (presumably his son).

Thomas W. Pinchbeck, male, white, 34 years of age, carpenter by occupation.

Martha E. Pinchbeck, female, white, 30 years of age, housekeeper, (presumably his wife).

Weldon I. Pinchbeck, male, white, age 9 years, at home, (presumably his son).

William T. B. Pinchbeck, male, white, age 4 years, at home (presumably his son).

Martha B. , female, white, age one year, at home (presumably his daughter)

NOTE: This entry is from page 67 and dated 14 September 1870 in the U.S. Census of Chesterfield.

Edward Pinchbeck, male, white, age 47 years, farmer with real estate valued at \$9,000 and personal property valued at \$1,416.

Elizabeth Pinchbeck, female, white, age 57 years, housekeeper, (presumably his wife).

Richard Pinchbeck, male, white, age 13, farm laborer (presumably a member of the family of Martha Rudd).
----- in First Revenue Dist. 9/17/70.

William H. Pinchbeck, male, white, age 32 years, farmer, with (Census date 9/15/70, page 83) real estate worth \$1,400, and personal property valued at \$400.

Martha J. Pinchbeck, female, white, age 28 years, at home (presumably his wife).

Eva T. Pinchbeck, female, white, age eight months, at home, (presumably his daughter).

1830 Amelia County Census, U.S. page 147, line 13.

Thomas Pinchbeck, male white, free (head of household)

1 free white male under five years of age

1 free white male 10-15 years of age.

2 free white males 15-20 years of age

1 free male white 20-30 years of age

2 free white females 20-30 years of age

Slaves

3 male slaves under ten years of age.

1 male slave 10-24 years of age.

2 male slaves 36 - 55 years of age.

2 female slaves 10-24 years of age

1 female slave 36-55 years of age

Total - 16 members of the family, exclusive of Thomas Pinchbeck.

1870 Amelia County Census, U.S.

Andrew V. Scott, male, white, age 33 years, merchant, with real estate valued at \$700 and personal property valued at \$2,000.

Fanny Scott, female, white, age 29 years, (presumably his wife)

Sally Scott, female, white 16 years old (presumably his daughter) - Age appears uncertain in census.

William H. Scott, male, white, a boarder in the home.

Thomas Pinchbeck, male, white, age 17 years, clerk in store, (presumably in the store of Andrew V. Scott.)

Handwritten header text, possibly a title or address, located at the top of the page.

Main body of handwritten text, consisting of several paragraphs of cursive script.

Name		Age	Sex	Occupation
John Doe	25	Male	Farmer	
Jane Doe	22	Female	Homemaker	
Robert Doe	18	Male	Student	
Mary Doe	15	Female	Student	
William Doe	12	Male	Student	
Elizabeth Doe	10	Female	Student	
James Doe	8	Male	Student	
Anna Doe	6	Female	Student	
Thomas Doe	4	Male	Student	
Sarah Doe	3	Female	Student	

Handwritten footer text, possibly a signature or date, located at the bottom of the page.

1860 Dinwiddie County Census, U.S.

Larry A. Pinchbeck, female, white, owned real estate valued at \$2,500 and personal property valued at \$10,915. She was born in Virginia.

Amelia T. Pinchbeck, 18 years of age, female, white, born in Va.
Alace Wilson, female, white(?), age 35 years, born in Va.

William J. Pinchbeck, male, white, age 33, farmer, real estate valued at \$2,700 and personal property valued at \$9,571 owned by him. He was born in Virginia.

Antoinette Pinchbeck, female, white, age 33 years, born in Va.

Thomas H. Pinchbeck, male, white, age 9 years, born in Va.

Julia Ann Pinchbeck, female, white, age 7 years, born in Va.

Mary C. Pinchbeck, female, white, age 5 years, born in Va.

1870 Dinwiddie County Census, U.S., Page 95, District Two, 25 July "

William J. Pinchbeck, male, white, age 43 years, wheelwright, with real estate valued at \$900 and personal property valued at \$150.

Ella Pinchbeck, female, white, aged 43 years, keeps house, (presumably she is his wife).

Maria G. Pinchbeck, female, white, age 17 (presumably his daughter).

Mary C. Pinchbeck, female, white, age 15 (presumably his daughter).

Charles Wynn, male, black, age 13 years, (presumably a Negro servant).

Pinchbeck, Mary, female, white, age 64 years, at home.

NOTE: All the U.S. Censuses for Amelia, Dinwiddie, and Chesterfield Counties should be searched for the Virginia Pinchbeck family. The same is true of the following counties in other states.

Texas:

Montgomery County, 1850, 1860, 1870. (Pinchbacks now live here.)

Jefferson County, 1850, 1860, 1870. (Pinchbacks now live here.)

Gonzales County, 1850, 1860, 1870. (James Pinchback awarded land here 1836 as veteran of San Jacinto).

Hacogdoches County, 1850, 1860, 1870. (James Pinchback joined

Fort Bend County, 1850, 1860, 1870. Texas Army group here.)

Grimes County, 1850, 1860, 1870.

Georgia:

Ware County, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870. (Pinchbecks live there now.)

Columbia County, 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870.

Richmond County, 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1870.

NOTE: Ware county was created from Richmond and Columbia Counties in 1824.

South Carolina:

Chester County or Chester District 1800, 1820, 1830.

North Carolina:

Rowan County, 1790, 1800, 1810, 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860.

NOTE: Searches should also be made in Kentucky, Tennessee, and Arkansas.

(36) MEMBERS OF PINCHBECK FAMILY SERVING IN THE CONFEDERATE FORCES

Samuel Pinchbeck, Company "G", 15th Regiment

Thomas Pinchbeck, Company "B", First Regiment

William Pinchbeck, Company "K", Sixth Regiment

William H. Pinchbeck, Courier for Brigadier Headquarters;
Company "K", Sixth Regiment; surrendered at Appomattox.

William J. Pinchbeck, Troop "I", Third Regiment.

NOTE: The above list is taken from data in the Archives Department in the State Library.

(37) FIRST BRITISH COLONY IN AUSTRALIA WAS PLANTED IN JANUARY, 1778.

As early as 1503 and 1531 Frenchmen claimed to have sighted or located Australia. A Dutchman claimed to have described Australia without visiting it in 1597. In 1605 and again in 1606 Spain sent explorers, touching Australia in 1606, the first Europeans to do so. In 1688-1699 William Dampier sighted the Coast of Australia and explored. In 1696 the East India Company explored Australia in part while seeking a ship lost 12 years before. In 1769-70 Captain James Cook was sent to see if Australia was a continent, and on April 19, 1770 saw the east coast of Australia. He discovered or reached Tasmania and New Zealand in 1772. But only in January, 1778 did an English Colony start there; along a 70 mile coast and near the shore was their abode for 25 years when in 1813 the interior was reached. For these reasons it is unlikely that any Pinchbecks settled there prior to 1778, if ever.

NOTE: This data is taken from the Encyclopedia Britannica.

18
20
22
24
26
28
30
32
34
36
38
40
42
44
46
48
50
52
54
56
58
60
62
64
66
68
70
72
74
76
78
80
82
84
86
88
90
92
94
96
98
100

102
104
106
108
110
112
114
116
118
120
122
124
126
128
130
132
134
136
138
140
142
144
146
148
150
152
154
156
158
160
162
164
166
168
170
172
174
176
178
180
182
184
186
188
190
192
194
196
198
200

202
204
206
208
210
212
214
216
218
220
222
224
226
228
230
232
234
236
238
240
242
244
246
248
250
252
254
256
258
260
262
264
266
268
270
272
274
276
278
280
282
284
286
288
290
292
294
296
298
300

302
304
306
308
310
312
314
316
318
320
322
324
326
328
330
332
334
336
338
340
342
344
346
348
350
352
354
356
358
360
362
364
366
368
370
372
374
376
378
380
382
384
386
388
390
392
394
396
398
400

402
404
406
408
410
412
414
416
418
420
422
424
426
428
430
432
434
436
438
440
442
444
446
448
450
452
454
456
458
460
462
464
466
468
470
472
474
476
478
480
482
484
486
488
490
492
494
496
498
500

502
504
506
508
510
512
514
516
518
520
522
524
526
528
530
532
534
536
538
540
542
544
546
548
550
552
554
556
558
560
562
564
566
568
570
572
574
576
578
580
582
584
586
588
590
592
594
596
598
600

602
604
606
608
610
612
614
616
618
620
622
624
626
628
630
632
634
636
638
640
642
644
646
648
650
652
654
656
658
660
662
664
666
668
670
672
674
676
678
680
682
684
686
688
690
692
694
696
698
700

702
704
706
708
710
712
714
716
718
720
722
724
726
728
730
732
734
736
738
740
742
744
746
748
750
752
754
756
758
760
762
764
766
768
770
772
774
776
778
780
782
784
786
788
790
792
794
796
798
800

OUTLINE OF THE FIRST EIGHT GENERATIONS OF THE PINCHBECK
FAMILY IN VIRGINIA

GENERATION

- of England,
- I. Pinchbeck, believed to be of the Pinchbeck family of Lincolnshire, England, married and had issue, including Thomas Pinchbeck or Pinchback, born about 1654. The dates, names of wife, other children, place of birth and first name of the father of the Thomas Pinchbeck who came to Virginia in 1672, are unknown. His son, Thomas Pinchbeck or Pinchback came to Virginia in 1672 as an "industry immigrant", and his six year indenture, presumably for his passage from England, was bought by Colonel William Aylett of Bruton Parish. This immigrant Thomas Pinchbeck, arrived in Virginia in 1672 at the age of 18 years, married Luce_____, died in 1707 and was buried in Bruton Parish Church Yard in that year, 1707.
 - II. Thomas Pinchbeck, the "industry immigrant" who came to York County, Bruton Parish, in 1672, married Luce_____, family name and dates unknown, date of marriage unknown, and before his death in 1707 is believed to have had at least the following children:
 - (a) Witten Pinchbeck, all dates unknown, and not mentioned in the will of Thomas Pinchbeck in 1707.
 - (b) Thomas Pinchbeck, all personal dates unknown, and not mentioned in the will of the "industry immigrant", Thomas Pinchbeck who died in 1707, is believed to have married Elizabeth Massie of New Kent County, Virginia, about 1720. It is believed that he died about 1745. (NOTE: New Kent County was formed from York County in 1654.) Elizabeth Massie and Thomas Pinchbeck had at least the following children named in Generation III, below. (See YORK County records.)
 - III. Thomas Pinchbeck, believed to be the son of the "industry immigrant", Thomas Pinchbeck (1654 - 1707), of York County and England, married Elizabeth Massie, daughter of Thomas Massie of New Kent County, Virginia, and granddaughter of Peter Massie of the same county, about 1720. She was born about 1702 and died about 1754. Thomas Pinchbeck, date of birth unknown, died about 1745. They had at least the following children:
 - (a) William, born May 8, 1721/2; died June 1, 1722.
 - (b) Mary, born April 29, 1723; (NOTE: This date is variously given as April 11, 19, and 29, 1723.) unmarried in 1750, according to Rev. Dr. B. L. Ansell.
 - (c) Elizabeth, born Feb. 4, 1730/1; baptized March 4, 1730/1.
 - (d) John, born April 28, 1732/3; married Frances Anne____? before 1760; died 1772.
 - (e) Sarah, born September 4, 1728; married Charles Crump according to Rev. Dr. B. L. Ansell.
 - (f) Thomas, born January 8, 1725/6; married____?; believed to have served in the Revolutionary War, for three years, as Quarter Master Sergeant in the Cavalry; and before his death in about 1794 is believed to have been the father of at least the following children (NOTE: Above data taken from St. Peter's Parish Register and article by Dr. B. L. Ansell, quoted in full later. Rev. Dr. B. L. Ansell states that this Thomas Pinchbeck died before 1790 leaving two daughters. It is believed he left other children as indicated below.) included in Generation IV below:
 - IV. Thomas Pinchback (1725/6 - 1794), born January 8, 1725/6 in New Kent County, Virginia, is believed to be the taxpayer, mentioned as being in Henrico 1782 - 1787, a poll tax payer in Henrico 1787 - 1794, and the Revolutionary War veteran of three years service, married____? and had at least the following children prior to his death about 1794, aged 68 or 69 years of age (he may have married more than once):
 - (a) Daughter, name and personal dates and data unknown, according to Dr. B. L. Ansell, but could be Sarah Pinchbeck who in 1813 owned 37½ acres in Chesterfield County and died April 28, 1835.
 - (b) Anne, married William Dudley of King and Queen County, Feb. 13, 1773. His 1794 will, probated in 1802, named six children, according to Rev. Dr. B. L. Ansell.
 - (c) Thomas, believed to have married first Frances Clarke of Henrico on January 28, 1792, and secondly Sally Drake on April 4, 1795 in Henrico. (See Henrico Records)
 - (d) William, all personal dates and data unknown; was taxpayer in Henrico 1787 - 1789 and Chesterfield after 1792.

GENERATION

IV. (continued)

- (e) John, birth date and other personal data unknown, believed to be the John Pinchbeck who married Polly (Mary) Rudd, daughter of Ann Rudd of Chesterfield County, marriage bond dated April 2, 1795, and died in 1824; they had at least the following children, named under Generation V, below:

V. John Pinchbeck, ^{or with} taxed as a poll taxable to/Thomas Pinchbeck in Henrico in 1789 and 1790 and listed on the Chesterfield County Personal Property Tax List after 1792, listed by the U.S. Census of 1810 as being between 26 and 45 years of age, recorded a marriage bond in Chesterfield, dated April 2, 1795, to marry Polly (Mary) Rudd, daughter of Ann Rudd of Chesterfield, and whose will is dated July 23, 1822, had at least the following children prior to his death in 1824 (William, his son and executor qualified under his will June 24, 1824.): (Polly (Mary) Pinchbeck is believed to have died in 1829.)

- (?) (a) James R. Pinchbeck who is believed to have gone to Texas in the early 1830's and was a hero in the Battle of San Jacinto in 1836. He is not mentioned in John Pinchbeck's will and may not be his son but a son of the South Carolina branch of the Pinchbeck family.
- (?) (b) Thomas, all personal dates and data unknown, is believed to have married Mary Ann Scott, daughter of Joseph Scott of Amelia County, December 12, 1825. He is not mentioned in John Pinchbeck's will. The U.S. Census of 1830 lists him as being between 20 and 30 years of age.
- (c) Nancy, all personal dates and data unknown.
- (d) George, Sr., believed to have been born January 26, 1807, to have married twice, first to Sarah H. Grider from the State of Tennessee on March 3, 1831 in Texas where he moved in the 1830's, and died January 12, 1867, :
- (e) Robert, all personal dates and data unknown.
- (f) William, born, according to the U.S. Census of 1850, in 1797 or 1798 and by the Census of 1840 as being between 40 and 50 years of age, married Martha Wilkinson, daughter of Samuel Wilkinson of Chesterfield County, April 10, 1820, had at least the following children prior to his death in 1860 (his will is dated July 4, 1857); listed under Generation VI:

VI. William Pinchbeck (1797 - 1860) married Martha Wilkinson who was born in 1797, by Census of 1850, daughter of Samuel Wilkinson of Chesterfield, on April 10, 1820, and prior to his death in 1860 (his will is dated July 4, 1857), had at least the following children:

- (a) William Henry, born Aug. 1, 1838, married Martha James Bass of Powhatan County, in Petersburg, Va. on May 18, 1865; died June 28, 1883.
- (b) Ann Obedience Mann. She is said to have married James R. Gates. According to the 1850 U.S. Census she was born in 1830. All personal dates and data unknown.
- (c) John W., personal dates and data unknown but shown by 1850 census to have been born in 1834, married Rosa Belle Cheatham on Dec. 12, 1852 and had seven children, the oldest being William.
- (d) Edward F., personal dates and data unknown but by 1850 census shown to be born in 1823; married Mrs. Elizabeth S. Moore, widow of Frederick Moore, on Dec. 15, 1847. The 1850 Census shows her as born in 1813 or 1815.
- (e) Martha, shown by 1850 Census as being born in 1832, personal dates and date unknown, will dated August 17, 1860, died February 21, 1861.
- (f) Mariah, born according to 1860 Census in 1837, all other personal data and dates unknown.
- (g) Mary Elizabeth, personal dates and data unknown, first married Henry A. Clarke on August 12, 1839, and secondly Bowman.
- (h) Thomas Wilkinson, born March 25, 1835, married Martha Elizabeth Robertson of Amelia County in 1860, and had at least children listed below in Generation VII. She was born on October 1, 1839 and died August 1, 1905. Thomas Pinchbeck died January 25, 1893 in the Confederate Soldiers' Home in Richmond, Virginia.

GENERATION

- VII. Thomas Wilkinson Pinchbeck, born in Chesterfield County, March 25, 1835, married Martha Elizabeth Robertson of Amelia County in 1860, served in the Confederate Army, and they had at least the following children, and died January 25, 1893 in the Confederate Soldiers Home, Richmond, Virginia. Martha Elizabeth Robertson Pinchbeck was born on October 1, 1839 and died August 1, 1905.
- (a) Three unnamed children in infancy.
 - (b) Weldon Irvin, born Feb. 12, 1861; died August 23, 1880.
 - (c) Martha Blanche, born Dec. 23, 1868; married Robert Taylor of Richmond; died January 8, 1944.
 - (d) Olwood Linwood, born August 1, 1871; married Hannie Taylor; died November, 1938.
 - (e) Abner Wrenn, born July 7, 1877; married Maggie May Carter on July 20, 1903; still living on Dec. 27, 1953.
 - (f) William Thomas Bennett, born September 16, 1866; married Mary Jane Walthall of Amelia County on June 1, 1899; had the following children, listed under Generation VIII; died April 30, 1944. She was born on November 1, 1880, and is still living on Dec. 27, 1953.
- VIII. William Thomas Pinchbeck, born in Amelia County on September 16, 1866; married Mary Jane Walthall, daughter of Francis Marion (Love) Walthall and Mary Ellen Walthall, on June 1, 1899, had the following children, and died on April 30, 1944. Mary Jane Walthall Pinchbeck was born on November 1, 1880 and is still living on December 1, 1953.
- (a) Raymond Bennett, born August 31, 1900; married Charlotte Edith Holt of Charlotte County, Virginia, on December 27, 1924. They have no children. She was born October 23, 1899.
 - (b) William Kinton, born February 13, 1902; married first Mary Yeoman of Petersburg, Va. in September, 1926; now married, after divorce, a second time and resident in California. There is a son by the second marriage.
 - (c) Ora Lee, born October 31, 1904, married Emmett Wesley Toms of Albemarle County, Va. on December 24, 1927; they have one daughter, Anne who is now married and has two children, December 27, 1954.
 - (d) Ruby Elizabeth, born January 21, 1911; married William Rex Thompson of New York on December 26, 1936, and has one daughter, Judith Anne; and is now divorced.
 - (e) Mary Virginia, born Dec. 20, 1916; married Reverend Cecil Carl Anderson of Pittsburgh, Penna, and West Virginia on September 4, 1937; they have one son, Thomas and one daughter, Karen.

COMMENT ON OUTLINE

Generation I. - Data for this generation taken from YORK COUNTY RECORDS. It is believed that all of the entries in the York County Records to Thomas Pinchbeck are to the same Thomas Pinchbeck, that he, an "industry immigrant" indentured boy of 18 years of age whose indenture was bought for six years by Colonel William Aylett, and that he died in 1707 at the age of 53 years and is buried in Bruton Parish Church Yard, Williamsburg, Virginia. He married Luce _____? and is believed to have had two sons, Witten Pinchbeck and the Thomas Pinchbeck who married Elizabeth Massie of New Kent County, Va. Neither the second Thomas Pinchbeck or Witten Pinchbeck are mentioned in the will of the "industry immigrant" Thomas Pinchbeck who mentioned only his wife in his will of 1707. It was not, however, unusual for a father to make other provisions for his children during his life time and not mention them in his will.

Generation II - The relationship between the first and second generations is a deduction based on no documentary evidence but is believed to be a reasonable deduction or assumption. Data on Witten Pinchbeck is taken from York Records. The Thomas Pinchbeck of New Kent County who married Elizabeth Massie of New Kent about 1720 is assumed to be an ^{other name} unmentioned son of the "immigrant" Thomas Pinchbeck. New Kent County was formed from York County in 1654. No documents have been discovered to account for the second Thomas Pinchbeck except the assumption that he is the son of the "immigrant" Thomas Pinchbeck.

Page four of OUTLINE :

Generation III - Data for the third generation are based on the St. Peter's Parish records (New Kent County), Rev. Dr. B.L. Ansell's article, Chesterfield and Henrico Tax Records, and Revolutionary Bounty Warrants.

It seems reasonable to believe that Captain Thomas Pinchback, Thomas Pinchback, Serg't of Cav., and Thomas Pinchback, Quarter Master Serg't, is the same person and not three different persons; that he is the son of Thomas Pinchback and Elizabeth Massie Pinchback of New Kent County, Virginia, born on January 8, 1725/6; and that he lived in New Kent and Henrico counties and died in Henrico County in about 1794. He would have been 50 years old when the Revolution began in 1775-6, and 68 or 69 years of age when he died in 1794. Mrs. Ann Hough, professional genealogist, feels that this is a reasonable deduction or assumption. This appears reasonable in spite of the Rev. Dr. B. L. Ansell's contention that this Thomas Pinchback died before 1790, leaving two daughters and no sons. It is believed that this is the same Thomas Pinchback who paid Personal Property Taxes in Henrico County from 1787 to 1794. It is also reasonable to assume that William and John Pinchback who appear in the Henrico County Personal Property Tax Lists, are the sons of Thomas Pinchback of New Kent and Henrico counties, and that the same William and John Pinchback are the same Pinchbacks of those names which appear on Chesterfield County Personal Property and Real Estate Tax Lists in 1792 and thereafter.

Generation IV - St. Peter's Parish Register, New Kent County, Rev. Dr. B. L. Ansell's statement, Chesterfield and Henrico Tax Lists, Chesterfield and Henrico Marriage Records, Chesterfield County Wills and Estate Administrations, and statements of Henry Ernest Pinchbeck of South Richmond, Virginia, on January 8, 1915 to Mrs. John Donoghue (later Mrs. Mary C. Palmer), and correspondence with Professor Graves Glenwood Clarke of the College of William and Mary, and his aunt Mrs. J. T. Bass, now deceased, but then living in Richmond, and correspondence with the Misses Williams of Infield, N.C., are the basis for the data in this generation.

Generation V - With exception of St. Peter's Register, the sources of the data on this generation are the same as for Generation IV. The connection of this generation with the Texas family Pinchback is based on letters of George Pinchback, Senior, and his presumed present day descendants now in Texas. This still casts a serious doubt that James R. Pinchback is a Virginian and tends to show him to be of the Chester, S.C. family of Pinchbacks. It also fails to show by document that Thomas Pinchback of this generation is the same Thomas Pinchback who married Mary Scott of Amelia County in 1825.

Generations VI, VII, and VIII -

The above sources, family records, family traditions, and correspondence, have been the sources of data for the above three generations. To these have been added considerable data taken from the U. S. Censuses for Amelia County, Chesterfield County, and Dinwiddie County.

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
DEPARTMENT OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

RECEIVED
JAN 10 1910
FROM THE
LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
DEPARTMENT OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
DEPARTMENT OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

THE UNIVERSITY OF CHICAGO
DEPARTMENT OF THE HISTORY OF ARTS
AND ARCHITECTURE
CHICAGO, ILLINOIS

A BRIEF RECORD OF THE WALTHALL FAMILY OF VIRGINIA, THE FAMILY
OF THE MOTHER OF RAYMOND BENNETT PINCHBECK,
MARY JANE WALTHALL PINCHBECK

NOTE: The following notes were prepared by the late Mr. M. E. Walthall, 507 St. Christopher Road, Richmond, Virginia. Mr. Walthall prepared a very fine and complete genealogy of the Walthall family of Virginia, based on deeds, wills and other public documents and covering some 3,000 or more names in the Walthall family. (See Walthall Genealogy by M. E. Walthall in Virginia State Library Archives Department

"That the Walthalls of America are of English origin seems reasonably certain. The name occurs in English genealogy long before the settlement of the colonies as well as currently, and names of the people, places, streams etc. in early Virginia were almost exclusively of English derivation save where Indian names were used.

"George Ormerod, in his 'History of the County Palatine and City of Chester', London, 1882, Vol. 3, pp. 332-3, shows the coat of arms and crest of WALTHALL OF WISTASTON and gives the pedigree, embracing eleven generations. The first of the line is Thomas Walthall, 'descended from the Walthalls of Walthall, co. Westmoreland' married Margaret, daughter of Sir William Stanley of Hooten. In the third generation, Roger Walthall, 'second son, ancestor of a branch settled in London', is listed. No dates are given in the pedigree until the seventh generation when Alexander Walthall is referred to as 'lived an infant 1594; buried at Wistaston Sept. 7, 1657. (See this history in New York Public Library.)

"In the Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 28, p. 38, there are three wills of Walthalls, all of London, with a footnote by the editor. These were the wills of William, Thomas and Luke Walthall and dated 1608-1613-1617. Thomas refers to 'my seal ring, with my arms engraven on it', indicating that he may have descended from the Wistaston Walthalls. The foot-note refers to the will of Raphael Throckmorton, London, 1669, in which he bequeathed ten pounds to 'my dear wife's brother Mr. William Walthall, now living in Virginia' and also made a bequest to Mrs. Elizabeth Clayton, of London, sister of his wife.

"William G. Stanard, one time Corresponding Secretary of the Virginia Historical Society, and a widely accepted genealogist of this section wrote 'Henrico County, 1677-1777'. I quote some excerpts. 'January 15, 1656, Mr. William Walthall was one of the justices of the County (Henrico) and was present at a Court held at Fox Henry on the date named. In the next year he patented 1700 (sic) acres on Swift Creek and Asher Swamp. The exact date of his death is not known but there is a Patent to land in 1672, which joins the land of Mr. William Walthall's orphans' NOTE: This Patent was dated 3-15-1672 and was granted John Stuart for 600 acres. Following excerpt from it: 'beginning at a great branch of the Ashen Swamp where the orphans of William Walthall, their head line extends at a small White Oak....etc.'"

"William Walthall married Ann, who secondly married the Reverend Richard Morris. In August, 1689, Mrs. Ann Morris, guardians of the orphans of Mr. William Walthall, now arrived at lawful age, was ordered to deliver their estates to them. On August 1, 1690, was recorded an acknowledgement from William, Richard, and Henry Walthall, sons of William Walthall, deceased, and from Hugh Ligon, in right of his wife, Elizabeth, daughter of same, and that they had received all their estate from their mother, Mrs. Ann Morris. 'Widow, relict and executrix of ye said deceased (William Walthall)' (Hen. Rec. Vol. 5, p. 158-9)

"The foregoing shows that the first Walthall was living in England early in the 15th century or before - that one branch of the line settled in London - that about 200 years later three Walthalls of London died, leaving male issue by each and that William Walthall of Virginia had two sisters living in London in 1669. These three of the Wills and William Walthall of Virginia and his two sisters may have descended from the first mentioned Thomas Walthall and proof that some of them were in fact, might be found if it could be shown that the 'armes' in the will of Thomas were the same as those of Thomas of Wistaston.

THE BRANCH OF THE WALTHALL FAMILY OF VIRGINIA
LEADING TO MARY JANE WALTHALL

GENERATION I. William Walthall (1625/1630 - 1669/1672 married Ann___?

GENERATION II. William Walthall married Ann_____? and had the
1625/1630 1669/1672

following children:

- (a) William Walthall, 1657, 1715 will, unmarried.
- (b) Henry, 1660, 1733 will, married Mary___?
- (c) Elizabeth, 1668, married on 10/1/1689, Hugh Ligon.
- (d) Richard, 1658, 1715 will, married _____? and had
at least the children listed in Generation III.



GENERATION III - Richard Walthall, 1658, 1715 will, married ____?

and had at least the following children:

- (a) Richard, 1690, 1744 will, married Mary ____?
- (b) Elizabeth married first Garrard, 1697, 1793 will, who secondly married Susannah.
- (c) Francis, 1698, 1770 will, married Martha Lockett
- (d) Other children: Ann, Dinah, Elizabeth, Mabel, Catherine, Mary. (With no personal data.)
- (e) Henry, 1691, will 1764, married Phoebe Ligon, daughter of Thomas Ligon ('Henry Walthall of Henrico Co. a and Phoebe, his wife.....to Alexander Marshall 82 acres of land which formerly belonged to their deceased father Thomas Ligon' 7-31-1725 C DB 1-192). His will dated 4-9-1764, bequeathed land to his eldest son, Thomas and grand son Harry, son of his son Richard, deceased. Other bequests to to grandson Henry, son of his son William; Richard son of his daughter Elizabeth Walthall: Henry, son of his daughter Ann Cousins and his grand child- ren, children of his daughter Phoebe Featherstone. Son, Thomas Walthall, sole executor. SEE

Generation IV below:

GENERATION IV - Henry Walthall, 1691, 1764 will, married Phoebe Ligon, and had at least the following children:

- (a) Elizabeth, born 1-10-1722/23, married Richard Walthall, her first cousin, son of Richard and Mary.
- (b) Thomas, born about 1724, married Anne ____?; secondly, married Frances ____?
- (c) Phoebe married Henry Henry Featherstone.
- (d) Mabel married ____ Rowlett.
- (e) Ann, born 3-10-1732; married ____ Cousins.
- (f) Richard, born 6-15-1731, will 1763, married Sarah ____?
- (g) Henry (probable); died in Amelia County, 1755; unmar.
- (h) William, 1735, 1798 will, married Betty Baugh, described below in Generation V.

GENERATION V - William Walthall, son of Henry and Phoebe, born in Henrico County about 1735, married Betty Baugh and settled in Amelia County on two adjoining tracts which his brother Thomas had deeded to him in 1735, 388½ acres. He bought 200 acres in 1771 from Osborne. 1765 Bartley Baugh of Chesterfield County. He gave three Negroes to 'my brother-in-law, William Walthall of Amelia, husband of my sister. In his will 1-8-1798, probated 7-26-1798. He bequeathed 488 acres to his wife Betty and 100 acres to his son Bartley. Executor John Clemons and his son William Walthall. They had at least the following children:

- (a) William, 1760, married Nancy Walthall on 11-17-1795.
- (b) John, 1762, 1825 will, unmarried.
- (c) Bartley, 1763-1832, married Ann Perkinson on 3-17-1791.
- (d) Henry, 1765, married Eliza Eanes on 2-27-1791
- (e) Betsea (Betsey), married 11-18-1782 John Marshall.
- (f) Nancy married 9-7-1789 John Clemons.
- (g) Claracy married 2-3-1796 Lewis Leath.
- (h) Peter, first married ____ Vaughan and secondly Jane Howell in 1824. Peter Walthall's dates are 1767, will 1855. Children of the first marriage listed below in Generation VI.

GENERATION VI - Peter Walthall, son of William and Betty, born in Amelia County about 1767. He married (1) a Miss Vaughan (In a letter, dated 4-8-1942, Mr. James M. Stephens of Roanoke, Virginia, quotes from a letter dated 1900, from Silas LaF. Walthall to his daughter Alice Sherman (Mrs. W.W. Wood). Referring to his Walthall ancestors, he says 'my grandfather was raised in 44 miles of Richmond and died on the same farm. He was in the War of 1812 with Great Britain. My grandmother was a Vaughan and your grandmother (my mother) was a Hance. She died in October 1853 at Boydton where I was born;' and (2) 5-3-1824 Jane Howell. About 1827 the following from A WB 12-204; 'John Walthall infant son of Peter Walthall, his guardian.' And in 1832 in an agreement between Peter Walthall and Jincy, his wife, 'Whereas Peter Walthall became guardian to his son, John, some time since.....' (A DB 30-321). In his will dated 4-20-1855, probated 6-20-1855 (A WB 17-393) he bequeathed his entire estate to his children named below and his grandsons Henry and Silas Walthall and Peter and Jasper, sons of his daughter Nancy Foster, Executor, son Thomas. They, Peter Walthall and Miss Vaughan, his wife, had at least the following children, listed below: son

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

Page three of Walthall Record
GENERATION VI (continued)

- (a) Creed G.
- (b) Thomas A., born about 1810, married 6-8-1833 Savannah (Nance) Anderson, and had issue:
 - 1. William Henry, born 3-23-1836; married Hannie Rice.
 - 2. Silas LaFayette, born 5-15-1838; married (1) Matilda A. Haney, and (2) Agnes Crockett.
- (c) Robert Christopher, born 6-16-1823, married Mary P.
- (d) Elizabeth, married 5-25-1840, George W. Walthall
- (e) Nancy, married 8-8-1843, Gideon Foster.
- (f) Martha, married Robert T. Barker.
- (g) John William, born 2-11-1814, died 1-16-1861, married Mary Jane Vaughan on 11-9-1843; she was born in 1821 and died in 1864. They had the following children, listed in Generation VII, below:

GENERATION VII -

John William Walthall, son of Peter and _____ Vaughan, born in Amelia County, 2-11-1819 (1814?), married 11-9-1843, Mary Jane, daughter of Thomas Vaughan of Chesterfield County, and died 1-6-1881. Mary Jane born 12-28-1821 and died 6-7-1864. They had the following children:

- (a) Birthea, born 9-28-1844, married on 6-8-1868 Mrs. Sarah (Hudgins) Butler, and died in Matoacca, Va. 12-31-1864.
- (b) Tilitha, born 4-18-1846.
- (c) Mary Ellen, born 2-10-1848, married 8-25-1869, A.L. Walthall.
- (d) Martha, born 11-8-1849; died 1853.
- (e) Savannah, born May, 1851.
- (f) William Thomas, born 12-13-1852; married 8-7-1875 Rebecca Kidd; died 1-4-1881. Had issue:
 - 1. Edward Tilden, born 7-22-1877, married 11-26-1901, Elmira B. Higgins; died 4-9-1927.
- (g) Joseph Addison.
- (h) James Monroe, born 10-1-1858.
- (i) Henrietta A. born 10-23-1863; died 1868.
- (j) Francis Marion (Love) Walthall, born 11-3-1854, married Virginia Ellen Murphy on 12-9-1877. She was born in 1856 and died in 1928. They had at least the following children; listed in Generation VIII:

GENERATION VIII -

Francis Marion Walthall, born Nov. 3, 1854; married Virginia Ellen Murphy December 9, 1877; died December 28, 1906. Virginia Ellen Murphy Walthall was born May 31, 1856 and died August 21, 1928. They had issue as follows:

- (a) Robert Lee Walthall, born Oct. 21, 1878; married Esta May Robertson on 11-3-1897; died Sept. 29, 1904.
- (b) Annie Belle Walthall, born Aug. 4, 1884; died Aug. 28, 1912. Married Henry Royall but had no children.
- (c) John Thomas Walthall, born March 13, 1887; married Annie L. Wingold (Wingo?) on April 4, 1917, and had Children: Doris, Thomas, Jr. Rucker, Frances (born 9-16-27), Raymond (born 12-13-1932).
- (d) James Marion Walthall, born March 21, 1889, married Katherine Johnson, and had the following children: Marian L., born 12-20-1910, married G.K. Reynolds, 10-31-30; Dorothy H., born 3-11-1917, married 12-23-33 George H. Stowe; Audrey G., born 4-10-1924; married 1-6-1940 F. B. Croysdale.
- (e) Rose Alma Walthall, born June 9, 1891; married twice; first to James Henry whom she divorced. One daughter.
- (f) (g) Walter Sallee and Wilbur Wingo Walthall, twin sons birth and death dates unknown; they lived only a few months, three or four months.
- (h) Mary Jane Walthall, born Nov. 1, 1880, married William Thomas Bennett Pinchbeck June 1, 1899 and had the following children shown in Generation IX.

GENERATION IX -

Mary Jane Walthall married William Thomas Bennett Pinchbeck on June 1, 1899, and had the following children:

- (a) Raymond Bennett Pinchbeck, born 8-31-1900. — 2/4/57 dec.
- (b) William Kenton Pinchbeck, born Feb. 13, 1902.
- (c) Oral Lee Pinchbeck, born Oct. 31, 1904.
- (d) Ruby Elizabeth Pinchbeck, born January 21, 1911
- (e) Mary Virginia, born Dec. 20, 1916.

